Unit 1 Famous Egyptians

archaeologist	عالِم آثار	major	رئيسي - اساسي	educate	يُعلم
soil	تربة	Statue	تمثال	education	تعليم
astronaut	•	ancient x modern	قديم- حديث		قمر صناعي
expert	خبير	Famous-well known	مشهور ـ	Find out=know	يجد ـ يعرف
			معروف		
geologist	عالم جيولوجيا	Quiz	مسابقة	character	شخصية
headmistress	ناظرة مدرسة	Junior	مسابقة للشباب	rocks	صخور
professional	مُحترف	make a mistake	رتكب خطأ	include	يشمل _ يتضمن
Score goals	يحرز أهداف	Jewellery	مجو هر ات	Biography	سيرة ذاتية
underground wa	میاه جوفیة ater	champion	طل	Competition	مسابقة
فى Photography	التصوير الفوتوغرا	championship	طوله	high school	المدرسة الثانوية
remote sensing	الإستشعار عن بُعد	hero	بطل	university	جامعة

• She was the first Egyptian woman to go to high school.

Nabawiya Musa

- 2 She helped other women to succeed in education and work.
- **3** She wrote a famous book about girls' education.
- **3** She became the headmistress of Al-Mohammadia School for girls.
- He is a famous archaeologist.

Dr Zahi Hawass

- **2** He wants to bring ancient things back to Egypt from museums
- He writes in a magazine called "Egypt Today".
- He was born in Zagazig in 1938.he studied At Ain Shams University.
- He is a space scientist and a geologist.
- He is the world's greatest expert in remote sensing:

<u>Dr Farouk El-Baz</u>

- He used satellites to find underground water in the desert.
 He is the director of Remote Sensing at Boston University in USA.
- **6** He gave astronauts advice on where they should land, and how to collect rocks and soil on the moon.
- He is an international squash player.

Ramy Ashour

- 2 He became famous because he won a championship in Canada.
- **3** At the age of 16, he won the Men's World Junior Squash Championship.
- He is hard work, good practice and ambitious.

Grammar

التكوين Form	النفي Negative	الإستفهام Interrogative	الإستخدامUsage	الكلمات الدالة
يتكون من مصدر الفعل	۱)	١ ,	- يستخدم للتعبير عن	always
بإضافة	You	J you √	1- عادة Habit	usually
ies, es, s مع	We	Do we 1	- I get up at 6	often
he , she , it	They	they	o'clock.	sometimes
أو الاسم المفرد	_ , ,,	1	2- حقيقة	not often
و المصدر فقط مع	He	he	- The moon	rarely
l,you,we,they	She ≻doesn't	Does ≺ she "	moves round the	never
أو الاسم الجمع	المصدر ل	Lit 3	Earth.	every
يتكون من التصريف الثانى	1 \	را	- يستخدم للتعبير عن	
للفعل بإضافة	He)	he	حدث بدأ في الماضي	yesterday
ied, ed, d	She	she	وانتهى.	ago
في حالة الأفعال	lt didn't	Did≺ it	- We saw the film	last
المنتظمة والأفعال	المصدر You	you	two days ago.	once
الشاذة تُحفظ	We	we	- عادة في الماضي	one day

(used to) in the past وانتهت.

Unit 2 Charles Dickens

Novel	روايه	Kidnap	يختطف شخصا	borrowfro	یستعیر - یستلف mc
novelist	روائی	grow up	ينضج – يكبر	Lendto	يعير ـ يسلف (
play	مسرحية / يعزف /	Punish	يعاقب	The Country	الريف
prison	سجن	Reward	یکافئ	belong to	يخص – ينتمي إلي
prisoner	سجين	Poor x rich	فقير X غني	Earn money	یکسب مال
debt	دین	crime	جريمة	In debt	مديون
Journalist		criminal	مجرم	Pay for	يدفع ثمن
Character	شخصية (في كتاب في فيلم	Work house	ملجأ	Moral	حكمة _
					مغزى
adopt	يتبنى (شخصا) أو (فكرة)	Orphan	يتيم	journalist	صحفي
gang	عصابة	hard life	حیاه صعبه	Take place	يحدث
arrest	يقبض على	run a way	يهرب	Niece	ابنة الأخ - الأخت

- He is the most famous writer in the English Language after Shakespeare.
- **2** He lived hard life as his father went to the prison As he got into debt.
- **3** He went to London to earn money for the family. He worked in a factory.

Charles Dickens

Oliver Twist

- He saw how hard life was for poor people.
- He went to work as an office clerk.
- **6** He showed the dark side of life in the nineteenth in his novels.
- He wrote many novels as Oliver Twist and A Tale of Two Cities.
- He grew up in a workhouse because his mother had died when he was born.
- **2** He lived a hard life because
 - The food wasn't enough.
 - In the bed wasn't comfortable.
 - He was punished when he asked for more food.
- 3 He decide to run away to London as his life was unbearable
- he worked with a gang of thieves in London
- Fagin was the leader of the gang and he taught children how to steal
- **6** Mr Brownlow was kind and generous. He adopted Oliver.
- Bill Sikes kidnapped Oliver and took him back to Fagin.
- Oliver was shot when the gang broke into Mrs Maylie's house.
- **9** Oliver discovered that Monks was his half brother. Rose was his aunt.

Grammar



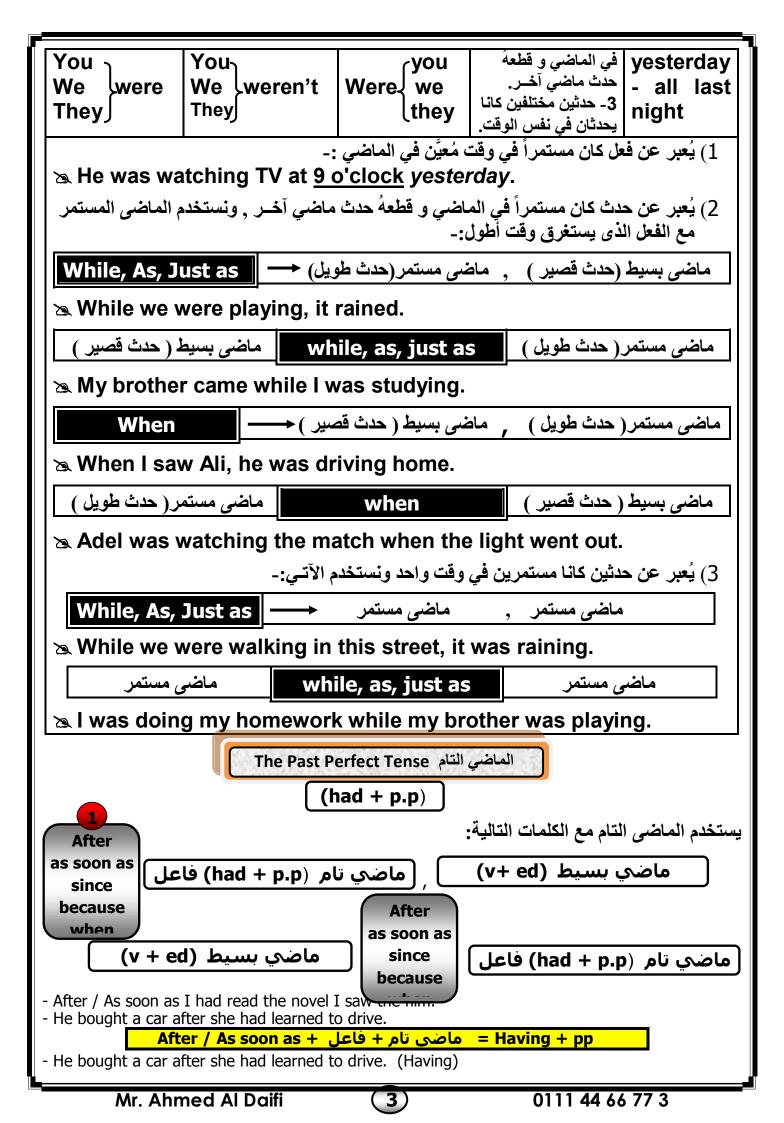
Past Continuous



Form	Negative Interrogative الإستفهام		Usage	Key words
التكوين			الإستخدام	الكلمات الدالة
l He She It +	He She wasn't क् It + क्ष	ا (he الله she it با	- يستخدم للتعبيرعن 1- فعل كان مستمراً في وقت مُعيَّن في الماضي. 2- حدث كان مستمراً	- While - AS - Just as - When - at

Mr. ⊑ led Al Daifi

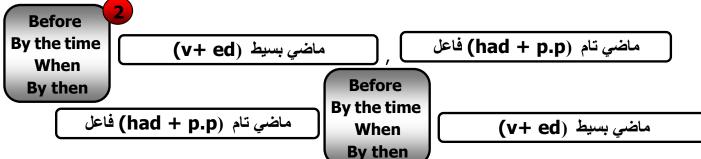




Having learned to drive, she bought a car.

في حالة عدم وجود فاعل بعد after / before / when في حالة عدم وجود فاعل بعد

- After doing his homework, he went to bed.
- He had done his homework before going to bed.



- He finished his training. Then he got the job. He had finished his training before he go the job.
- By the time we arrived at the cinema, the film had started.

أحيانا تستخدم on بدلا من when ويأتي بعدها الفعل مضافا له ing:

When she saw the robber, she called the police.
 On seeing the robber, she called the police.

ماضي بسيط منفي (didn't + inf)

Until till

ماضي تام (had + p.p) فاعل

تأتي till/ until في وسط الجملة و قبلها الماضي البسيط (منفي) و بعدها الماضي التام: I didn't know the truth until I had met him.

يستخدم الماضي التام مع الكلمات الدالة على المضارع التام إذا كان في الجملة ماضي بسيط:

- When we arrived at the cinema, the film had already started.
- When I arrived home, my father had just left.
- It was the best novel I had ever read.
- The house was dirty. They hadn't cleaned it yet.
- She said she had seen the film the night before.

يستخدم الماضى التام مع الكلمات التالية: No sooner. than Hardly ماضی بسیط (v+ ed) ماضي تام (v+ p.p) فاعل had when scarcely when than No sooner ماضی بسیط (v+ ed) when Hardly had فاعل when scarcely

- I had no sooner read the novel than I saw the film.
- No sooner had I read the novel than I saw the film.
- She had hardly learned to drive when he bought a car
- Hardly had she hardly learned to drive when he bought a car

Unit 3 The power of mind

Class	طلاب فصل در اسی	mention	يذكر	senses	الحواس
Incredible	غير معقول – لا	functions	وظائف	sight	الرؤية
	يصدق				
Password	كلمة الســر	brain	المخ	hearing	السمع
Photographic	ذاكرة فوتوغرافية	store	يخزن	taste	التذوق
memory					
repeat	یردد – یکرر	past memories	ذكريات ماضية	touch	اللمس
analyse	يُحلل	Memory	ذاكرة	smell	الشم / يشم
breathe	يتنفس	control	يتحكم ب	do homework	يحل الواجب
Cell	زنزانة	complex	معقد	look forward to+	يتطلع الى ing
Cell	خلية	digestion	الهضم	keep fit	يظل لائق بدنيا
Pain	ألم	send	يرسل	good at	جید فی
Powerful	قوى 📗 📗	messages	رسائل	quiet	هادئ
Temperature	درجة الحرارة	hurt	يؤذ <i>ي /</i> يؤلم	quite لم	الي حد ما - تماه

- The brain is more complex than the most powerful computer.
- 2 It has about a hundred billion (100,000.000.000) cells.
- The brain weighs a kilo.

The brain

- 4 With it you can see , smell flowers, remember holidays and feel pain
- **6** How does our brain work?
 - * it receives information from the senses
 - ♣ It analyses it
 - Then it sends messages to the rest of the body.
- **6** The brain helps us to learn and remember by storing past memories. **the functions of the brain**
 - control breathing
- control digestion
- Store past memories.
- control body Temperature

- ****** control heart
- We have five senses taste, smell, sight, hearing and touch. They work together

Grammar

(v) (v+ s he –she - it) مضارع بسيط , will + inf

(had + p. p) ماضی تام (would have +p.p

يتم الحل في الاختياري من خلال الرجوع الي الجملة الكاملة وتحديد اذا ما كانت

مضارع

ماضى بسيط

ماضىي تام

will Would

would have + p.p

0111 44 66 77 3

• تنطبق حالات if الثلاثة على unless و يأتي بعدها جملة مثبتة

- If Ali doesn't improve, he will fail the exam. (Unless)

Unless Ali **improves**, he will fail the exam.

Unit 4 theword 's best swimmer

proud of	فخور	historical places	أماكن تاريخية	drown	يغرق
Move to	ينتقل إلي	crocodile	تمساح	ability	قدره
headlines	عناوين الأخبار	athletes	رياضيون	incredible	لا يصدق
break a record	يحطم الرقم القياسي	score a goal	يحرز هدف	make sure	يتأكد
exhausted	متعب	channel	قناة	powerful	قو <i>ي</i>
generous	كريم / جواد	national	قومي	determination	إصرار
generousity	الكرم	sportsmen	رياضيون	loyalty	الإخلاص
professional	محترف	report	تقرير	achievements	إنجازات
interpreter	مترجم فوري شفهي	against	ضد	Prize	جائزة
translator	مترجم نصوص	nickname	لقب – كنيه	go for a walk	يذهب للنزهة
train	يدرب	cross	يعبر	give up	يتوقف عن
trainer	مدرب	at the age of	فی سن	charity	جمعية خيرية

- He was horn in 1929 in the Anfoushi area of Alexandria.
- 2 His father was a primary school teacher.
- **3** At the age of ten, he won the Egyptian primary school swimming championship.

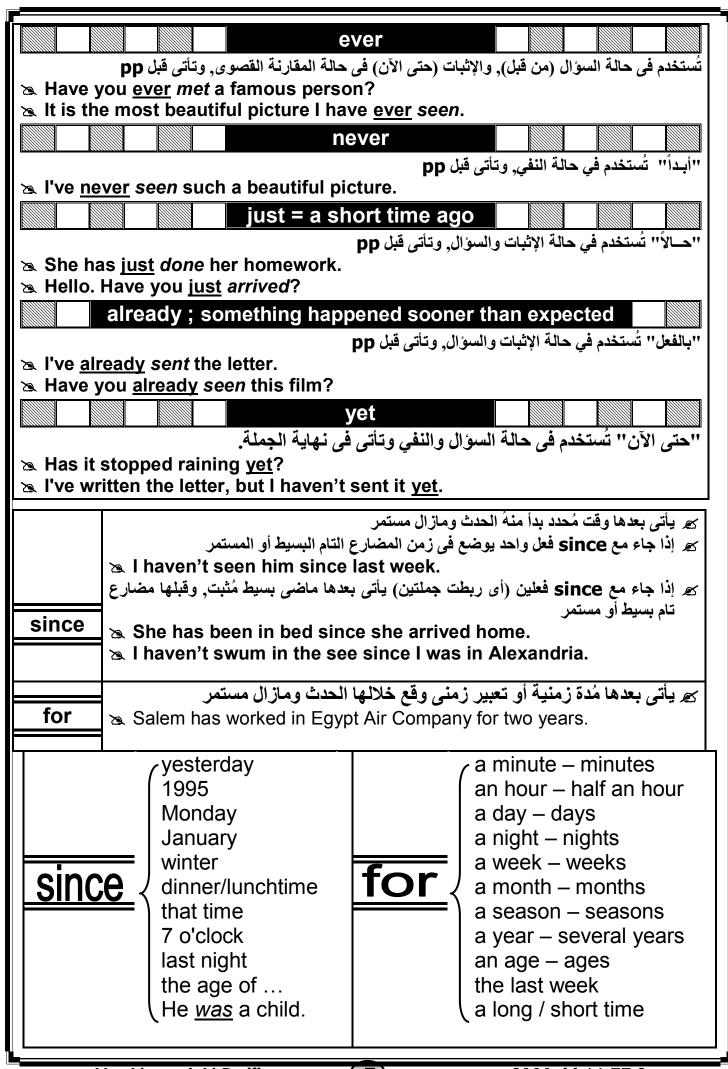
Abu-Heif

- He moved to Cairo. He trained at al-Ahly Club.
- In 1951, Abu-Heif became internationally famous because he swam across the English Channel.
- **6** He broke the world record for swimming across the English Channel in 1953 in 13 hours and 45 minutes.
- When he returned to Egypt, people welcomed him as a national hero
- Abu-Heif was generous He gave his prize money to the family of a British swimmer who had drowned while he was crossing the Channel.
- **9** He retired at the age of 46.
- **9** Because he had a weak heart. He died in April 2008.

Grammar

The present Perfect Tense المضارع التام

Form التكوين	Negative النفي	Interrogative الإستفهام	Usage الإستخدام	Key words الكلمات الدالة
You have We p.p	I You We They not	Have \begin{cases} I \ You pp \ we \ they	1- حدث وقع في الماضي وله أثر في الوقت الحالي. 2- حدث تم منذ وقت قريب جداً ويستخدم مع just, already, recently	everneverjustalreadysince
He She It has	He has not lt pp	he Has she pp it	3- حدث بدأ في الماضي واستمرحتى الحاضروقد يستمر في المستقبل ويستخدم معsince ,for	foryetlatelyrecently



have has been to + place فهب الى مكان ما ثم عاد ذهب الى مكان ما ومازال هناك خوب الى مكان ما ومازال هناك

- > He has been to Cairo. (He went there and came back.)
- **➣** She has gone to Pairs. (She is in Pairs now.)

Unit 5 Ernest Hemingway

relationship	علاقة	die of	يموت بسبب	Summary	ملخص
Nature	الطبيعة		عنوان	Frightening	مخيف
Knowledgeable	ذكي _ جيد المعرفة	apprentice	صبي متمرن ـ	Fight against	يقاتل ضد
			مبتديء		
Wound	يجرح	Shark	سمكة القرش	Camping	يعسكر
Fiction	قصة ـ خيال	Terrifying	مخيف جدا	Short story	قصة قصيرة
Talented	موهوب	Manage to	ينجح في	Poem	قصيدة
bait	طعم ـ يغوي	Succeed in	ينجح في	Literature	الأدب
Skeleton	هيكل عظمي	Outdoor	خلوي - خارجي	Extremely	للغاية
Furious	غاضب جدا	die out	ينقرض	guest	ضيف
Remain	يبقي ـ بقايا	attack	يهاجم	fisherman	صياد
Hurt	يؤلم	Fishing line		catch fish	يصطاد سمك
In detail	بالتفصيل	The marlin	سمكة كبيرة	The First World War	الحرب العالمية الأولى

- He was a very talented American writer.
- He was born in Chicago in 1899.

Ernest Hemingway

- **3** He joined the Red Cross during the First World War at the age of 18.
- He worked as a journalist, reporting news stories of all kinds.
- He wrote The Old Man and the Sea. It was the most successful book.
- **6** He won the Nobel Prize for Literature in 1953.
- It was about an old fisherman, Santiago, and his young apprentice, Manolin, who had not caught a fish for nearly 3 months.
- Manolin's parents advised him to work with a more successful fisherman.
- The old man went fishing alone to prove that he was still strong.

The Old Man and the Sea

- He could catch a big fish, marlin.
- **6** Because he wasn't strong enough.
- he was in great pain Because he had the fishing line around his body
- He started to sail home, pulling the fish in the water behind the boat.
- Sharks attacked the boat and tried to eat the marlin. The old man killed seven sharks, but during the night more sharks came and ate the marlin. Only its skeleton remained.

Grammar

التساوى as الصفة الأولى..as = اسم + X and Xthe same * حويل الصفة إلى حال هناك طريقة لابد أن تستخدم وهي Ex Ali and Hany are of the same height (as... as) اسم + صفة v to be + a / an الفاعل Ali is as tall as Hany. الحال من الصفة + الفعل من الاسم + الفاعل الاسم er + than ۲ +صفة ثانية + الاسم ا ۱ ـ باضافة اللصفة مثل (heavily) heavy (heavily) الصفة مثل الاسم ا + as الصفة الأولى + (not as (so) الاسم ح= good (well) – fast-hard –high- ٢- هناك شواذ مثل Ex. London is colder than Cairo (as ..as) (so...as) ٣ الصفة المنتهية ب ly توضع بين (way صفة an a/ an) Cairo is not as cold as London . مثل {friendly- ugly silly -fatherly- brotherly} - يمكن تحويل الصفة الثالثة إلى الثانية بطريقتين Ex -Smoking has a bad effect on health. (affects) - Smoking affects health badly. إما نضع (....الاسم + than any other + صفة ثانية + الاسم ١) Ex – He is efficient in his work. (works) (.... الاسم الأول than صفة ثانية + الاسم الثاني No - He works efficiently. ExThe Nile is the longest river in the world Ex He is a good singer. (well) The Nile is longer than any other river in the world. - He sings well No river is longer than the Nile in the world. Ex -He is a hard worker. (works) - تحويل الصفة الأولى إلى الثالثة والعكس بالطريقة - He works hard. (..... اسم + صفة درجة أول such a/an) Ex -He gave me a friendly advice. (advised) {....ever.......} صفة درجة ثالثة This is the }= -He advised me in a friendly way. Ex-I have never watched an exiting match like this. لأحظ أن : hard بعد الفعل ولكن hardly قبل الفعل

Unit 6 Tomorrow's World

exhaust fumes	عوادم / أدخنة السيارات	electric cars	سيارات تسير بالكهر باء	instead of	بدلا من
affect		electricity	کهرباء	petrol vehicles	مركبات تسير بالبنزين
air pollution	تلوث الهواء	empty	فارغ	protect from	يحمى من
airbag	وسادة هوائية	engine	مُحرك / موتور	agree with	يتفق مع
as well as	بالإضافة الي	engineer	مهندس	recharge	يُعيد شحن
believe	يُصدق / يؤمن	environment	بيئة	report	تقرير
breathe	يتنفس	location	موقع / مكان	route	طريق
burn petrol	يحرق البنزين	inspector	مُفتش	battery	بطارية
damage	يتلف	include	يتضمن	traffic jam	ازدحام المرور
lung	رئه	fuel	وقود	harmful to	ضار لـ
discover	يكتشف	excited about	سعيد ب	rush hour	ساعة الذروة
efficiently		pleased with	مسرور من	run on	تسير ب
take over	يتولى مهام أو	vegetable oil	وقود حيوي	waste	مخلفات —
	مسؤوليه				فضلات

- It has a computer, a satellite navigation system, and an airbag.
- **2** Computer controls the engine and report any problems.
- **3** Airbag inflates and stops you being injured in a crash.
- **4** They burn petrol more efficiently.

= This is the most exiting match I have ever seen.

- **6** When the battery is empty, the engine uses petrol. When the car uses petrol, this recharges the battery.
- Air which is polluted by exhaust fumes can damage your health as well as the environment.
- Air pollution comes from Exhaust fumes from cars, buses and lorries.
- if you sit in a traffic jam Your lungs will fill with the exhaust fumes
- 4 Industry leads to pollution.
- We should use forms of natural energy as wind power, water power, geothermal power, and solar power.

air pollution

Modern

cars

- **19** We can develop engines and factories which do not produce waste.
- We can develop cleaner forms of energy.
- **8** We can limit يحد من people's use of cars.
- Scientists have also designed engines which use natural gas.
- Scientists have discovered that cars can run on vegetable oil.

المصدر + (II') Will - 1

المستقبل البسيط

١- تستخدم للتعبير عن الحقيقة في المستقبل.

Ex-I will be 50 years next week.

٢- وتأتى مع التنبؤ بالأحداث بدون دليل وا تأتى بعد كل من الأفعال. . I think ,hope, expect } Ex I expect that he will win .

. pe, expect } Ex I expect that he will will . ٣- وتأتى مع اتخاذ القرار السريع و عرض مساعدة.

Ex-A) I am thirsty. B) I'll get you a drink.

٤- و مع التهديد والتحذير (If - or) threat) والوعد promise

EX I will punish you if you do this again .

٥- ومع الروابط كطرف ثاني As soon as-after-till- if -when

مصدر will مضارع بسيط رابط

Ex- After I finish, I will leave.

2- am, is, are + going to + المصدر

۱ ـ تعبر عن النية _ v to be+going to = intend to

Do you intend to leave? =Are you going to leave? v to be + going to = plan to ۲- تعبر عن التخطيط.

٣- تستخدم للتنبؤ بما سيحدث في المستقبل بناء على دليل

* دليل) وبعد I think).

There is a dark cloud .I think it is going to rain . decided to =to be+going to ووتستخدم مع القرار السابق

تكوينة (am, is are + V +ing) المضارع المستمر [3

ا ـ يستخدم للتعبير عن المستقبل للأحداث المرتب لها وتعرف يـ (arrange,book=reserve,not,bought,prepared,pack) am,is ,are + v + ing =have/ has+arranged to مصدر I am having dinner with my brother tomorrow

Unit 7 Health and Safety

cleanliness	النظافه	seat belt	حزام امان	cover	يغطى
hygiene	النظافه	disappear	يختفى	disappointed	محبط/خائب
	الشخصيه				الأمل
sanitation	النظافة العامة		خطير	follow	يتبع
outbreak	تفشی / انتشار	wound	جرح	germs	جراثيم
infect		harmful	ضار	living thing	كائن حي
infection		poisonous	· ·	smoke	دخان
infected birds	طيور مصابه	bird flu	انفلونزا الطيور	insects	حشرات
domestic	اليف	public	عام	improve	يحسن
control	يتحكم	stomach	معدة	make noise	يحدث ضوضاء
meal	وجبه	digest	يهضم	smell bad	ذو رائحة كريهة
flies	ذباب	bathe	يستحم	get fit	يكون لائق بدنيا
illness= disease	مرض	avoid		put on weight	يزداد في الوزن
catch		The rules of		look after	يعتني ب
flies \ insects	ذباب \ حشرات	follow	يتبع	= take care of	

- The recent outbreak of bird flu started in 2003 in Asia. 100 million birds were killed to try to stop the disease
- **2** By 2005 to 2006, there were new outbreaks in Africa, the Middle East and Europe.

Bird Flu

- All kinds of wild birds as well as farm birds, like chickens and other animals, like cats, can catch bird flu.
- 4 Human can catch bird flu if They have to be very near infected birds

To avoid illness

- **5** If you have touched an infected bird, you must wash very well.
- **6** If you have the disease, you must see your doctor.
 - Cleanliness is extremely important in protecting us from infections
 - **2** Hygiene is your own cleanliness.
- 3 Sanitation is public cleanliness.

- **4** You should also be very careful about the food you eat and water you drink.
- **6** Make sure that flies and other insects do not land on your food.
- **6** Because flies or insects may land on them and pass their germs on to you.
- What are the rules of hygiene that we have to follow?
 - You should always wash your hands before a meal.
 - You should bathe more often in hot weather or after exercise
 - You should keep food clean and covered up.
 - You mustn't leave pieces of food or dirty dishes lying around.
 - You should boil tap water before you drink it.
 - You mustn't eat food that smells bad because it may be poisonous.
 - Do not eat food from a tin if the tin is damaged because it may be bad.

Gramma

ضرورة في	nt's necessary for مفعول to مصدر	مصدر must فاعل=	= (فاعل) have to \ has to +
المضارع			
النفي	<u> </u>	don't (doesn't) have فاعل =	مصدر needn't فاعل = e to
ضرورة في	مصدر to مفعول It was necessary for	ha+ الفاعل =	ıt to + المصدر
الماضي			
النفي	It was not necessary for	didn't l فاعل =	مصدر + nave to
التحذير	مصدر :mustn't فاعل=	It's not allowed (banned -	مصدر toمفعولforbidden) for—
النصيحة	should = ought to = had better = I	advise you to = if I were y	ou , I would

Unit 8 Health and Safety

send away		ینفی / یطرد / یبعد				road accident	حادثة طريق
financial prob	lems	مشاكل مالية	diary		مُفكرة يومية	save	يُنقذ
patron	الكفيل	الراعي - الممول -			يكتشف	find out	يعرف / يكتشف
actor		مُمثل	effect		تأثير	guilty	مُذنب
artist		فنان	feelings		مشاعر	include	يتضمن / يشمل
ashamed of		خجول	playwright		كاتب مسرحي		مجروح - مُصاب
make a mista	ake	يرتكب خطأ	a theatre grou	цр	فرقة مسرحية	believe	يُصدق / يؤمن
capture		يأسر	prison		سجن	make a decision	يتخذ قرار
risk		يخاطر	musician		موسيقار	perform	يُؤدى - يُمثل
damage		يُتلف ـ يُدمر	realise			poem	قصيدة
obvious = cle	ar	واضح۔	quality	صية	سمة / مِيزة / خا	theater	مسرح
describe		يصف	wander		يتجول	soldier	جُندى
a play		مسرحية	well-known		معروف	the stage	خشبة المسرح
III		_			_		

- He was born on April, 23rd,1564, in Stratford in the Midlands of England.
- **2** His father was a glove maker.
- **1** He left the school at the age of 14 because his family had financial problems.
- 4 In 1592, he left his family and went to London to become an actor.

<u>William</u> Shakespeare

- he started writing poems, and one of his longest poems, "Venus and Adonis", was so successful that it made him famous
- **6** He wrote and performed for a theatre group called The King's Men.
- He wrote famous plays as Romeo and Juliet, , Hamlet, King Lear and Macbeth.
- 10 He part-owned The Globe Theatre, and made a lot of money from it.
- He retired in Stratford in 1611 and died in 1616
- When he is old, he decides to give his country to his three daughters, Goneril,

- Regan and Cordelia.
- Per asks them to tell him how much they love him. Two of the daughters, Goneril and Regan, say they love him much. The third daughter, Cordelia, does not say very much. She does not know how to describe her love.
- **3** Lear is angry with Cordelia, and gives his money to Goneril and Regan. Cordelia is sent away and goes to live in France where she marries the king.
- 4 He discovered that he has made a mistake that Goneril and Regan said that they loved him only to get his money and his country.
- Cordelia hears what has happened to her father. She comes to England with soldiers to try to save him.
- **6** Cordelia and Lear are captured and taken to prison.
- Cordelia proved to her father how much she loved him.

·	
القاعدة في (حقائق العلميه) مضارع بسط, مضارع بسيط + If (0	عند الربطب If المحدد الحالة كالأتي المستقبل نستخدم (حالة أولى) والمضارع (ثانية) والماضى (ثالثة)
(مستقبل) مصدر will, can,may,need to فاعل, مضارع بسيط + 1) If	وفي الحالة (٢-٣) المثبت يصبح منفي و العكس ونبدأ بالسبب
(مضارع) مصدر+ would, could, might , ماضی بسیط + 2) If	Ex I am not a doctor, so I can't help you. (If)
A) TA	If I were a doctor, I could help you.
(ماضی آ (If + ماضی تام + would, could,might + have + PP (ماضی	Ex I didn't have money so I didn't buy a car. (If)
	If I had had money, I 'd have bought a car
(حاله أولى) مصدر + فاعل Should = مضارع بسيط + فاعل If *	* $\{ \text{In case of} = \text{with} = \text{by} + \text{V} + \text{ing} \} $
11 0	Ex If you travel abroad =In case of travelling
(حاله ثانية) مصدر to+ فاعل Were = ماضي بسيط + فاعل If-	فعل منفى not+فاعل if = فعل مثبت +فاعل unless)*
-11 0 - 1 - 3-7 0-11 Welco - 100 3 (3-1)	
The state of the s	*Unless \ If _not = Without \ But for + v+ ing \
Unit 9 It's a sm	

advantage	ميزة	metal structure	مبنى معدني	located in	تقع في
disadvantage	عيب	the underground	مترو الأنفاق	busy port	ميناء مشغول
criticizefor	ينتقد من أجل	freedom	الحرية		
overcrowded	مزدحم	facilities	تسهيلات	capital	عاصمة ـ راس مال
historic building	مبنى تاريخي	achievements	إنجازات	poster	إعلان حائط
business centre	مرآز تجاری	insult	يهين ــ إهانة	advertisement	اعلان جرا ید وتلفزیون
symbol	رمز۔ شعار	identify	يتعرف على	busy port	ميناء مشغول
harbour	ميناء	represent	يمثل _ ينوب عن	judge	يحكم \ قاضى
palace	قصر	organization	منظمة _ هيئة	based on	قائم على
skyscraper	ناطحة سحاب	architecture	الهندسة المعمارية	unfortunately	لسوء الحظ
statue of liberty	تمثال الحرية	go up - lift	يصعد \ مصعد	the home of	موطن
destinations	مقاصد – جهات السفر	popular with	محبوب لدى	look like	يشبة
sightsee	المعالم السياحية	public x private	عام # خاص		

• disadvantages of living in London:

- Prices are sky high. The underground is overcrowded and dirty.
- Public transport is expensive and slow. •• The traffic is terrible.

<u>London</u> advantages of living in London

- London is a safe city.
- There are many historic buildings and wonderful places to visit as museums, theatres, beautiful shops and big parks.

- New York is the biggest city in the USA
- 2 It is one of the world's most important business centers and a busy port.
- The statue of liberty at the entrance of the harbour is a symbol of freedom
- New York has more skyscrapers than any other city in the world.
- Paris is France's capital and its largest city
- 2 it is the most beautiful city in the world.
- The most popular place to visit is the Eiffel Tower, a tall metal structure which is the symbol of Paris.
- Tokyo is the capital of Japan.
- 2 Tokyo is very overcrowded. It is Japan's main business centre.
- **3** Tokyo has skyscrapers and fast, wide roads.
- Tokyo is the home of Japan's emperor.

<u>cairo</u>

- Cairo is the capital of Egypt.
- 2 Cairo has the largest population of any city in Africa

Grammar

3 Cairo is an important centre for tourism. Visitors come to see the Pyramids.

	agree يوافق	یتعلم Learn	try يحاول	يرفض refuse	hope يأمل	يخطط Plan
+vو to مصدر	يقرر decide	يعرض offer	سرید Want	یمکن enable	يوعدpromise	ا يتوقع expect
	يتجنب avoid	enjoy یستمتع	یمانع mind	یقترحsuggest	give up يقلع	يعترف admit
v+ing	یکره dislike	ینتهی finish	یندم regret	یتخیلimagine	يتخيل fancy	look forward to
افعال یأتی بعدهم vو to مصدر	sto	p -forget -re	member- tr	y +regret	حدث * v+ ing	اذا ،
v+ing	stop -	forget -reme	mber- try +	regret to+	دث * المصدر -	اذا لم یہ

Unit 1

Choose the correct answer:

- 1 Nabawiya Musa was the first Egyptian woman (to go-go-going-goes) to high school.
- 2 Nabawiya Musa wrote a book about (girls'-girls-girl's-girl) education.
- 3 The (master head teacher- headmistress-headmaster) of my school is a good teacher and a very clever workan.
- 4 Dr Hawass wants to bring ancient things (up-down-over-back) to Egypt from museums in other countries.
- 5 Nabawiya Musa helped other women to succeed (at-in-about-to) education and work.
- 6 Dr Zahi Hawass is one of the most famous (archaeologists-archaeologist-astronaut-geologist) in the world.
- 7 Dr Hawass often speaks (on-in-with-at) radio and television.
- 8 (Astronauts-Astronomers-Archaeologists-Geologists) from all over the world have visited Egypt to study the Pyramids and other ancient buildings.
- 9 There are very big (states-statues-stations-rocks) of the pharaohs at Luxor.
- 10 (An astronaut-A scientist-A geologist-An archaeologist (is someone who travels and works in space.
- 11 (An astronaut-A scientist-A geologist-An archaeologist) is someone who studies rocks and their history.
- 12 Plants grow quickly in the (oil- soil- fuel- space) in our garden.
- 13 Many large, modern cities have (ground-underground-surface-space) railways.
- 14 Dr El-Baz is the world's greatest expert (in-with-by-of) remote sensing.
- 15 When I went on holiday, I always (played-scored-took-won) a lot of photographs.
- 16 When Ali was young, he (played-scored-took-won) football every day.
- 17 My father is good (at-in-of-about) photography.
- 18 Our teacher is a real (geologist-expert-astronaut-astronomer). She knows everything about Egyptian history
- 19 The pan- Arab Games is a (far- remote- near- major) sports championship.
- 20 Many young men want to become (professional-sports-educational-scientific) footballers.
- 21 When he was 16, my cousin won the (junior -senior- quality) tennis championship.
- 22 We did a (major- quiz- junior –fair) at school today, I answered all questions.
- 23 A (photographer-photography-photo-photoshop) is someone who takes pictures.
- 24 It only rains every 20-50 years in (an-a-the-no article) Western Desert
- 25 (Remote control- Remote seen- Remote sensing-Remote) is used to find water under the desert.

- 26 (Major-Minor-Senior-Junior) is a kind of competition or school for young people.
- 27 (An astronaut-A scientist-A geologist-An archaeologist) is person who studies buildings and tools from the past.

Choose the correct answer:

- 1 It (rains--rained- has rained- is raining) only once every 20 to 50 years in the western desert.
- When I was young, I used to (play-plays-playing-played) tennis every day.
- 3 We (go-had gone-were going-went) fishing last week.
- 4 She (opened-was opening-has opened-had opened) a new office yesterday.
- 5 Nurses (look-looks-are looking-are looked) after patients in hospitals.
- 6 Ann (isn't drinking-didn't drink-don't drink-doesn't drink) tea very often.
- 7 I always (makes-make-am making-am made) silly mistakes when I'm taking an exam.
- 8 The earth (go-goes-is going-is gone) round the sun.
- 9 Dalia usually (play-playing-plays-is playing) tennis once or twice a week.
- 10 She often (feels-felt-feeling-is feeling) tired when she comes home.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1 Why don't we pay Mona a visit tonight? (Let's).
- What's your brother's job? (What does...).She married when she was 25. (age).
- 4 He left his job as a painter. (gave).....

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1 Mother is after me all the time to do my homework. (always).....
- 2 It is his habit to drink a cup of coffee after lunch. (usually).....
- 3 We go to the theatre from time to time. (occasionally).....
- 4 He was in the habit of smoking when he was young. (used to).....
- 5 When did you start playing the guitar? (How long...)....
- 6 He is always late for work. (never).....
- 7 She studied engineering from 2001 to 2007. (for).....

Unit 2

Choose the correct answer:

- 1- Naguib Mahfouz wrote (tales-novels-plays-stories) about life in Egypt in the 20th century.
- 2- Thieves should go to (prison-hospital-school-factory).
- 3- If you don't want to go to prison don't (make-work-do-give) anything wrong.
- 4- If you borrow too much money, you will be in (wealth-debt-doubt-richness).
- 5- A (journalist-doctor-painter-teacher) often interviews people before he or she writes their reports
- 6- Oliver is the main (story-film-play-character) in Dickens's story Oliver Twist.
- 7- A gang broke (in-out-into-down) the bank and took millions of dollars.
- 8- A (gang-crew-staff-committee) is a group of criminals who work together.
- 9- I want to be a doctor when I (wake-grow-put-get) up.
- 10- The criminals (killed-kicked-kidnapped-knocked) the little boy and asked for too much money to return him.
- 11- His brother's daughter is his (niece-nephew-cousin-aunt).
- 12- I keep my glasses in my jacket (packet-pocket-bracket-basket).
- 13- We should (reward-punish-praise-honour) people who take things that do not belong to them.
- 14- When the thieves saw the police, they ran (into-on-out-away) to London.
- 15- They worked very long hours to (win-earn-gain-beat) enough money to live.
- 16- Many people died when (so-although-because-because of) they were ill.
- 17- The gang took Oliver to (rob-steal-punish-arrest) Mrs Maylie's house.
- 18- In the factory Dickens worked for ten hours (a-an-the-some) day.
- 19- Dickens is best known (at-as-for-with) his novels about life in the 19th century Britain.
- 20- He went to prison because he had (taken-got-played-borrowed) into debt.
- 21- He traveled abroad to (earn-gain-win-spend) money for his family.
- 22- After he left the factory, he worked (for-out-as-of) an office clerk.
- 23- A (school-workhouse-workshop-greenhouse) is a place where very poor people were sent to live and work
- 24- I help my friends when they are (on-at-in-for) trouble.
- 25- My elder brother is still looking (at-after-through-for) a better job.
- 26- The police stopped the gang from (rob-robbed-stealing-robbing) a bank.

△ Choose the correct answer:

1- I (was driving-drove-had driven-driving) to work when I saw the accident

- 2- He (fall-fell-fallen-had fallen) asleep when he was watching television.
- 3- (While-When-As-Just as) playing football, he broke his leg.
- 4- (While-As-When-During) my sleep, I had a nightmare.
- 5- While we were travelling to Luxor, our car (breaking-was breaking-has broken-broke) down.
- 7- The bus (leaves-will leave-had left-has left) when I arrived at the station.
- 8- I didn't write to my friend until I (have received-had received-will receive-was received) his letter.
- 9- They didn't come to the cinema with us because they (have-were-had-are) already seen the film.
- 10- She didn't write any letters (after-before-when-until) she had seen the film.
- 11- Almost everybody (had left-has left-was left-was leaving) by the time we arrived yesterday.
- 12- The secretary left the office after (type-had typed-typing) the letters.
- 13- As soon as he (had arrived-arrived-arriving-arrives) home, he watched TV.
- 14- She bought a car after she (learned-had learned-learning-has learned) to drive.
- 15- Before he (had taken-taking-was taking-took) the medicine, he had eaten his lunch.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- I- Someone stole Nader's watch. (robbed).....
- 2- He was poor but he was happy. (although)......
- 3- He had no money, so he didn't pay back his debts. (because).....
- 4- Mark borrowed a camera from Fady. (lent).....

≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1- He was playing when he fell down . (While).....
- 2- When I saw Sami, he was playing tennis. (On).....
- 3- He was painting the ceiling and he suddenly fell off the ladder. (When)......
- 4- While I was staying in England I picked up some English. (During).....
- 1- First he finished his work. Then he left the office. (until).....
- 2- Nabil did his homework, then he watched TV. (After / Before).....
- 4- The little boy found a gold watch. He took it to the police. (No sooner)......

Unit 3

△ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- Ali is very good (in-on-at-with) remembering people's phone numbers.
- 2- I've got a very good (mind-brain-souvenir-memory) for faces.
- 3- A (photographic-photography-photograph-photo) memory is the ability to remember something by looking at it.
- 4- You will do (well-badly-bad-good) in your test if you don't know enough words and phrases
- 5- I'm terrible at (painting-paint-painted-painter).
- 6- I (made-worked-did-had) very badly in my last English test.
- 7- She was looking forward to (see-seeing-saw-seen) the grandchildren again.
- 8- I (sent-received-got-closed) my brother some photos by e-mail.
- 9- I've got a present for you, so (look-book-lock-close) your eyes and hold out your hands.
- 10- I've just (sent-received-looked-booked) an-email from my friend in Japan.
- 11- Doctors need to (analyse-analysis-breathe-close) the results of tests on their patients.
- 12- After I had fallen over, I had a terrible (painful-patient-paint-pain) in my right leg.
- 13- Normal human body (heat-temperature-hot-warm) is usually 37 °C.
- 14- (Cells-Hearts-Brains-Minds) are the smallest part of an animal or plant that can exist on its own.
- 15- With you brain you can see and (smile-eat-smell-drink) flowers.
- 16- If you concentrate (in-on-at-for) your studies, will do well at school.
- 17- I can (remember-remind-mind-member) people's faces, but not their names.
- 18- After the accident she suffered from loss of (mind-brain-memory-souvenir).
- 19- She lost her (taste-touch-eyesight-smell) at an early age and became blind.
- 20- I'm sorry that I wasn't (can-able-capable-enable) to phone you yesterday.
- 21- My parents help me (in-to-by-with) my maths homework when I find it difficult.
- 22- It is impossible to believe his story. This means that it is (credible-incredible-true-believed).
- 23- Only 5% of all students could (pass-succeed-cross-work) the English test.
- 24- It takes Ali two lessons (learning-learn-to learn-of learning) the names of a new class.
- 25- You (heart-brain-body-taste) stores past memories and this makes learning and remembering possible.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning: She can speak four languages. (able-capable)..... I'd like very much to travel abroad. (look forward) 2-3-It is difficult to believe what he says. (incredible) **△** *Choose the correct answer:* If water freezes, it (will turn-turns-would turn-turned) into ice. If you knew enough English words and phrases, you would pass your English test. 2-If I remember Ali's address, I (phone-will phone-would phone-could phone) and tell you. 3-I'll help you with your maths homework if you (find-will find-found-had found) it difficult. 4-I wouldn't be able to read if I (lose-lost-will lose-had lost) my glasses. 5-6-If I can't sleep at night, I (take-would take-might take-took) an aspirin. 7-If I (has-had-had had-has had) more time, I would visit my friends in Dubai. If I (gets-will get-got-get) a good job. I will help my family. 8-9_ If you don't hear a person's question, (will ask-would ask-can ask-ask) them to repeat it. 10-If you (go-went-had gone-has gone) to England in winter, it would be very cold. 11-If I (were-am-had been-have been) thirsty, I would drink some water. ≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning: Heating water to 100 ° C makes it boil. (If...). 2-Heat makes ice melt. (If....). You must be here on time. You won't be allowed to enter. (Unless) 3-She may have enough time. If so, she will visit us. (If) 4-5-Hurry up or you'll miss the train. (If / Unless) He can't help you because he isn't a doctor. (If) 6-Hany doesn't have enough money. He can't buy that expensive car. (If)..... 7-He isn't well, so he can't come to the party. (Were) He can't go to the club because he has no money. (Had) 9_ If I don't have enough time, I won't go to the cinema. (Unless) 10-Unit 4 **△** *Choose the correct answer:* 1-Employees (recycle-retire-starve-survive) at the age of sixty. Abu-Heif (smashed-cut-fell-broke) a world swimming record when he was 22. 2-When I have free time, I spend it at home (at-in-with-of) my family. 3-4-Mark and Fady are both (in-on-at-by) the third year at secondary school. I (beat-won-earned-gained) a prize for English two years ago. 5-My elder brother has just (got-graded-graduated-joined) from university. 6-7-He spent a lot of time (swimming-swim-swam-swims) in the sea. He was the first person to swim (by-beside-over-across) the English Channel. 8-

- 9- Table tennis is my (favour-favourite-hated-disliked) sport. I like it very much.
- 10- My mother is the manager (from-by-at-with) a hotel in our time.
- 11- When Abu-Heif returned to Egypt he was welcomed as a national (heroic-hero-heroine-heroism).
- 12- The government (took-made-named-gave) Abu-Heif's name to a beach at al-Anfoushi.
- 13- Last year, we went (to-in-with-of) Australia.
- 14- A professional (trainer-train-training-trains) helped Abu-Heif to become a famous swimmer.
- 15- I like most sports, but I find table tennis most (enjoy-enjoyment-enjoyed-enjoyable).
- 16- To keep fit, professional athletes have to (train-trainer-training-trained) every day.
- 17- A balanced diet enables us to (do-make-keep-cause) fit.
- 18- It was (enjoyable-disagreeable-unkind-generous) of him to offer to pay the bill for us.
- 19- (Biology-Physics-Chemistry-Phonology) is the scientific study of living things.
- 20- (Community-Association-Assembly-Charity) is an organization for helping people in need.
- 21- (An interpreter-An accountant-A doctor-An architect) is a person who changes spoken words of a language into another language.
- 22- My favourite (sport-sporty-poem-meal) is table tennis.
- 23- He is (cooking-searching-making-doing) architecture at university.
- 24- We should give more attention to children with learning (abilities-disabilities-habits-families).
- 25- Architecture is the study of (making-giving-doing-designing) buildings.

- 26- She was awarded a school (patrol-shift-prize-ship) for her cleverness.
- 27- If I need to (relax-relaxed-relaxation-relaxing), I watch TV or go for a walk.
- 28- My brother is very (helpless-helping-helpful-helper): he often helps me with my homework.
- 29- Our family is a very (sport-sporting-sports-sporty) one.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1- Argentina beat Brazil in 1957. (lost).....
- 2- What about phoning your friend to say you'll be late? (Why.).....
- 3- I was extremely tired that I slept for twelve hours. (exhausted)......

△ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- Maria hasn't called her parents (ever-never-yet-already).
- 2- John has lived in the same house (since-for-ago-in) twenty years.
- 3- People (have been making-are making-would be making-had been making) music for thousands of years.
- 4- They have lived in Paris (for-ago-in-since) 1996.
- 5- She has worked at the university (for-ago-in-since) a long time.
- 6- She (has been waiting-has waited-waited-is waiting) for you all day.
- 7- I've been working on a report (for-since-ago-from) eight o'clock this morning.
- 8- She (has been knowing-is knows-knew-has known) him since she was a child.
- 9- Have you (ever-never-always-yet) been to England?
- 10-She (went-had been-has been-have been) to the cinema twice this week.
- 11- It's the first time I've (ever-never-yet-already) eaten snails.
- 12-They (don't eat-didn't eat-hadn't eaten-haven't eaten) yet.

≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1- The bus left a moment ago. (just)......
- 2- He has been in prison for the last year. (since).....
- 4- I haven't seen her since 2004. (I last.....).
- 5- It has been raining for three hours now. (ago)

Unit 5

△ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- My brother spent many years (study-studied-studying-studies) engineering.
- 2- My teachers are all very (knowledgeable-knowledge-know-known) about their subjects.
- 3- As a boy, Hemingway loved the (outdoors-indoors-inside-outdoor) life.
- 4- Hemingway decided to give (in-off-up-out) journalism and write fiction.
- 5- Novels are short stories are both kinds of (fancy-fiction-dream-science).
- 6- The witness told the police what had happened (at-in-for-on) detail.
- 7- Hemingway was a very (talented-talent-talents-tale) American writer.
- 8- My elder brother is worried (at-by-about-from) passing his exams.
- 9- When two countries fight each other, this means that they are at (peace-war-business-friendship).
- 10- The old man was completely (pleased-glad-refreshed-exhausted) after hard work, so he went to sleep.
- 11- The sharks ate the old man's fish and left only its (skeleton-meat-body-flesh).
- 12- The old man felt great (joy-pain-comfort-pleasure) because he had the fishing line round his body.
- 13- After the fish took the fisherman's (stone-ball-bell-bait), it could not escape.
- 14- The old fisherman (arrested-held-captured-caught) a huge fish last week.
- 15- My brother spent most of his time (indoor-indoors-outdoor) walking, fishing and camping.
- 16- I enjoy watching (imaginary-imaginative-imagine-imagination) films.
- 17- Being a fisherman can be a (comfortable-dangerous-pleasing-pleasant) job.
- 18- (Buses-Planes-Trains-Lifeboats) are used to rescue passengers if a ship sinks.
- 19- You should learn how (use-to use-using-to using) the computer.
- 20- My sister is (able-enable-capable-ability) of driving a car.
- 21- When they are on holiday, they go (camping-camp-camps-to camping) outside.
- 22- My cat was (killed-survived-drowned-wounded) by a dog and cannot run very fast.
- 23- A lot of people in Africa die (of-from-by-with) hunger every year.
- 24- He was furious because he (spent-wasted-missed-lost) his job.
- 25- An (actor-accountant-apprentice-engineer) is a young person who is learning how to do a job.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- Abu-Heif managed to swim across the English Channel. (succeeded)...... Noha can pass the driving test. (capable)..... 2-He answered all the questions. He didn't make any mistake. (without)..... 3-Omar could climb the mountain. (managed).... 4-**△** Choose the correct answer: I think Paris is (more-most-the most-the least) beautiful than New York. 1-2-Seoul has the (high-highest-higher-highly) population in the world. The pacific is the (biggest-bigger-big-tallest) ocean in the world. 3-Which is (long-longer-longest-length), the Nile or the Amazon? 4-The Nile is the (long-length-longer-longest) river in the world. 5-The warmer the weather, the (good-better-best-more good) I feel. 6-Sarah is the (young-younger-youngest-more young) of the two sisters. 7-Ayman is the (highest-longest-tallest-deepest) boy in our class. 8-9-Everest is the (high-higher-highest-highly) mountain in the world. 10-London isn't (so-very-highly-a lot) hot as Cairo. Everest is (high-higher-highest-highly) than Kilimanjaro. 11-12-The Nile is (most-least-less-the most) beautiful river I have ever seen. 13-He is (the best-good-better-best) football player I have ever met. ≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning: The Nile is the longest river in the world. (No other river.....)..... 1-A very big elephant suddenly came out from behind the tree. (enormous)..... 2-Mark and Fady aren't the same height. (as....as). 3-You didn't pay as much money as I did. (more)..... 4-I have never met such a good friend. (the best)..... 5-He got the best marks in our class. (Nobody...).... 6-7-Rania is the tallest girl in class. (taller)). 8-Ali plays football well. (good))..... Unit 6 **△** Choose the correct answer:
- 1- I've run (out-out of-on-up) milk. So I'll get some
- 2- They'd (did-worked-played-made) all the arrangements for the party.
- 3- (Lungs-Hearts-Ears-Eyes) are parts of your body that fill with air when we breathe.
- 4- Scientists are working (in-with-on-at) a new type of car battery which makes energy out of hydrogen.
- 5- A car (ship-satellite-plane-star) navigation system tells you the quickest route.
- 6- Leila's sister and her husband will (go-give-do-have) a baby.
- 7- The inspector is arriving at 10 o'clock (on-at-in-with) Thursday morning.
- 8- The teacher asked us to (do-give-make-get) a prediction about life ten years from now.
- 9- I felt a few spots of rain so I put my (battery-umbrella-airbag-satellite) up.
- 10- Lucy and Paul are probably staying (at-for-in-to) dinner this evening.
- 11- Modern cars have computers that control the engine and (report-tell-write-say) any problems.
- 12- A satellite navigation system tells about any (terrific-terrifying-traffic-terrified) jams.
- 13- (Batteries-Engines-Computers-Airbags) in modern cars inflate and stop you being injured in a crash.
- 14- Air (population-popularity-personality) is a big problem for people and the environment.
- 15- If you sit in traffic jam in Cairo, your lungs will (fill-fall-feel-fell) with the exhaust fumes from cars.
- 16- Air which is polluted by (exhausted-exhaustion-exhausting-exhaust) fumes can damage your health as well as the environment.
- 17- Scientists are working (in-on-at-for) the problem of exhaust pollution.
- 18- Engineers have designed (electric-electricity-electrical-traffic) cars that use batteries.
- 19- Scientists have discovered that cars can run (out-out of-into-on) vegetable oil.
- 20- We need to find (place-space-reproduction-replacement) for petrol as soon as possible.
- 21- Cars and other vehicles are (protecting-damaging-preventing-providing) our health and our world.
- 22- All living things need (oxygen-nitrogen-carbon dioxide-alcohol) to breathe.
- 23- (A battery-A battle-An umbrella-An airbag) stores electricity for a car, radio.
- 24- When the battery is empty, the petrol engine takes (on-over-in-off).
- 25- The best way to protect the environment is to (encourage-warn-punish-stop) people driving cars.

- Vegetable oil means that farmers will be able to (grow-make-do-work) fuel in their fields. 26-When the battery is empty, it needs to be (repaired-recharged-fixed-thrown). 27-Water power and geothermal power are forms of (artificial-solar-wind-natural) energy are. 28-**Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:** We decided to go to the theatre. (decision)..... He said, "Let's go for a swim." (suggested)..... 2-Let him do what he wants. (stop). 3-4-If you don't eat more, you'll make yourself ill. (or)..... Pollution affects the environment badly. (effect). **△** *Choose the correct answer:* He (will fly-is going to fly-is flying-will be flying) to London tomorrow. He's got his ticket. I think it (will rain-is going to rain-is raining-rains). The sky is cloudy. 2-"The phone is ringing." "I (answer-am going to answer-am answering-will answer) it." 3-4-"You look very happy. Have you had some good news?" "Yes, my sister (has-is having-is going to have-will have) a baby." "Why are you turning on the TV?" I (am going to watch-will watch-am watching-watch) the news." 5-We haven't got any tea." "It's ok. I (am going to get-am getting-get-will get) some." 6-"How old are you?" "I (am being-am going to be-will be-am) 16 on Saturday. 7-"When are you leaving for Rome?" "I (will leave-am going to leave-am leaving-have left) tomorrow afternoon." Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning: We decided to go to the theatre. (going to)..... They intend to fly to Rome next week. (are)..... 2-He plans to spend the summer holiday in Greece. (going to)..... 3-4-I threaten to punish you if you make noise. (will)..... 5-Do you intend to visit Luxor next month? (Will)..... Unit 7 **△** *Choose the correct answer:* If you eat too many sweets, you'll (put-put away-put on-put down) weight. The cut on his leg is getting worse: it is dirty and has become (infected-infection-infection-healthy). 2-(Hygiene-Sanitation-Cleanliness-Flu) is an illness that birds, people and other animals can catch. 3-Lions and elephants are examples of (wild-domestic-tame-farm) animals. 4-5-Cleanliness protects us from (infect-infectious-infects-infections). 6-Infections can (pass-walk-run-jump) very quickly from one person to another. 7-A fly is a common kid of (bird-human-insect-flu). 8-There are rules of (infection-hygiene-pollution-disease) that we should follow to avoid danger. 9_ Personal (cleanliness-clean-cleaner-cleans) is important if we want to stay healthy. 10-Washing can stop people from (making-catching-taking-becoming) infections. 11-Food that smells (good-well-badly-bad) may be poisonous. Many infections of the stomach pass (from-by-with-of) one person to another because of bad hygiene. 12-13-Dr Mark is an expert (at-with-on-about) bird flu. It is extremely unusual (at-for-to-about) humans to catch bird flu from other humans. 14-By 2005 to 2006, there were new (outbreaks-breakout-diseases-infections) in Africa and Europe. 15-
- Experts believe bird flu is (on-at-below-under) control. 16-
- 17-Cleanliness is extremely important in (predicting-protecting-providing-preventing) us from infections.
- 18-If a child has dirty hands, they will be covered (by-over-on-with) germs which we cannot see.
- You should always wash your hands (during-after-while-before) a meal. 19-
- 20-You should bathe more often in (cold-warm-hot-cool) weather or after exercise.
- 21-You should be very (careless-careful-care-cared) about the food you eat.
- If insects land (on-in-at-with) your food, they may pass their germs on to you. 22-
- If you leave pieces of food or dirty dishes lying around, they will (attract-attack-contact-contract) flies. 23-
- 24-We can protect food (from-with-by-of) flies and germs by covering it.
- 25-You must never eat food that smells bad because it may be (good-tasty-expensive-poisonous).
- A young patient is ill in hospital after a cut on his finger became (infected-infect-infection -infectious). 26-

- 27- Doctors and nurses were very (disappoint-disappointment-disappointed-disappointing) by the news.
- 28- The hotel staff promised to clean the hospital and (ready-equip-do-make) it properly.
- 29- Most people who (take-catch-eat-drink) bird flu live very near to birds which have the disease.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1- It's possible to get stamps from the local newsagent. (can.).....
- 2- Humans can catch bird flu. (possible).....
- 3- Catching bird flu is unusual. (It's).....

△ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- You have an important test at school next week. You should (start-starting-started-to start) revising now.
- 2- You (shouldn't-can't-mustn't-should) always boil tap water before you drink it.
- 3- You (must-mustn't-ought to-shouldn't) eat any food that smells bad.
- 4- It's dangerous to drive so fast. You (should-mustn't-ought-shouldn't) drive more slowly.
- 5- If you have touched an infected bird, you (shouldn't-must-can't-could) wash very well.
- 6- You (shouldn't-mustn't-should-ought to) drive. You're too tired.
- 7- This is a really good book. You (ought to-must-may-might) read it.
- 8- You (mustn't-needn't-don't have to-won't) park here. It says a "No Parking area.
- 9- You (mustn't-shouldn't-oughtn't-must) eat crisps they're bad for your health.
- 10- You (mustn't-ought-shouldn't-must) throw away food if you think it is bad or poisonous.

Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- 1- I advise you not to eat so many sweets. (shouldn't).....
- 2- I advise you to go the gym more often to keep fit. (should)......
- 3- You aren't allowed to drive at more than 110 kph on the motorway. (mustn't).....
- 4- It's inadvisable to take medicine without asking your doctor. (shouldn't).....
- 5- It's necessary for us to be economical. (must).....
- 6- You mustn't park here. (allowed).....
- 7- You mustn't smoke in the theatre. (Smoking).....
 - 8- I advise you not to eat sweets between meals. (oughtn't).....

Unit 8

△ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- Last year Ali didn't (do-make-get-play) much money as he was still a student.
- 2- He (left-spent-lived-lent) on money from his parents when he got married.
- 3- Two soldiers were killed and the rest were (captured-got-put-kidnapped).
- 4- This is an easy question! The answer is (done-made-public-obvious).
- 5- I'm not good at (doing-working-playing-making) quick decisions.
- 6- Simon always (wins-beats-earns-gains) me at tennis.
- 7- A (patron-poet-performer-porter) is some one who supports or gives money to an organization or an art st.
- 8- In his maths test Mark didn't (do-work-make-take) any mistakes.
- 9- The date (at-in-by-on) which Shakespeare was born and died was unusual.
- 10- We spent the morning (wondering-wandering-visiting-paying) around the old part of the city.
- 11- What job would you like to (do-make-work-earn) when you leave university?
- 12- (An actor-A patron- An engineer- An interpreter) plays in films, on TV or in a theatre.
- 13- In 1611, Shakespeare left London and (resigned-retreated-tired-retired) to Stratford.
- 14- Try not to (do-make-get-play) any noise when you go into the library.
- 15- You can watch (films-plays-novels-matches) in a theatre.
- 16- Shakespeare wrote some great (games-quizzes-poems-novels).
- 17- What sports do you (make-get-do-spend)?
- 18- The children are (performing-writing-playing-making) in a famous play this afternoon.
- 19- Can I (make-do-get-play) a suggestion? Why don't you do your homework before you go out?
- 20- Let's (play-make-work-do) this quiz about animals.
- 21- Two trees fell down in the wind, but luckily they didn't (make-do-work-get) any damage.
- 22- Daniel Craig is the actor who (plays-makes-does-works) James Bond.
- 23- Without his rich (patron-performer-professional-actor) Shakespeare wouldn't have been a successful writer.
- 24- Shakespeare often (did-played-made-performed) in his own plays.
- 25- Shakespeare wrote plays (in-with-for-by) a theatre group called *The King's Men*.

≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

1- The house is very beautiful. (so).
2- This is a very interesting film. (such)
3- He came home early to see the children before they went to bed. (so that)
4- He owns a house by the Nile. (owner)
≥ Choose the correct answer:
1- I wouldn't have reached this stage unless she (helped-had helped-was helping-would help) me.
2- If you (hadn't spent-didn't spend-don't spend-wouldn't spend) so long in the sun, you wouldn't have got
ournt.
3- If she hadn't learned how to type, she (would have written-will write-wouldn't have written-would write)
many books.
4- If he (has got up-got up-would get up-had got up) earlier, he would have caught the first plane.
5- He (wouldn't-won't-can't-may not) have gone to hospital if he hasn't been injured.
6- (If-Unless-Without-Had) his rich patron Shakespeare wouldn't have been a successful writer.
7- If he (studied-has studied-had studied-studies) hard, he would have succeeded.
8- (If-Unless-Without-Had) he had found a patron, he wouldn't have become a famous writer.
9- He would not have been so rich if he (hadn't been-wasn't-weren't-hasn't been) the part owner of a theatre.
** Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning: 1. They didn't win the metals because they played badly. (If)
1- They didn't win the match because they played badly. (If)
2- He didn't have an umbrella. Therefore, he got wet in the rain. (Had)
3- She lost her tennis match because she didn't have enough practice. (If)
5- He went to school. He learned to read and write well. (If)
6- He forgot to write the time of the meeting, so he arrived an hour late. (If)
7- The flat was very expensive, so they didn't buy it. (Unless)
8- You didn't do very well in the test because you didn't do enough revision.(If)
9- They played badly so they didn't win. (If)
10- His family had financial problems. He left school. (If)
<u>Unit 9</u>
Choose the correct answer:
London is one of the most expensive cities (at-of-about-in) the world.
2- Everything costs so much. Prices are (high sky-highly sky-sky high-sky highly).

- 3-He isn't afraid (at-in-with-of) going out at night in London.
- you have to pay to drive (through-over-up-at) the middle of London. 4-
- 5-Jane hates travelling (in-on-at-by) the underground.
- (General-Secret-Public-Private) transport in London is expensive and slow. 6-
- 7-More and more (strange-modern-public-foreign) visitors are coming to Egypt for holidays and sightseein
- 8-You shouldn't (criticize-laugh-smile-talk) people if they are trying their best.
- Tourists like visiting (history-historian-historic-historical) buildings and wonderful places. 9-
- If too many people want to travel at the same time, trains get (empty-cheap-expensive-overcrowded). 10-
- New York is one of the world's most important business centers and a busy (airport-bank-coast-port). 11-
- You can see the statue of liberty (at-in-to-of) the entrance of New York harbour. 12-
- 13- The statue of liberty is a (symbol-simple-sample-simply) of freedom and welcomes visitors from other countries
- New York has more (skyscrapers-huts-cottages-pyramids) than any other city in the world. 14-
- 15-Paris is France's (town-city-capital-village) and its largest city.
- 16-Tokyo is the capital (about-at-for-of) Japan.
- 17-Big cities are always (full-fall-fell-filled) with traffic.
- In big cities, it is often quicker to travel (by-in-on-with) underground train. 18-
- 19-Tokyo is the (house-building-flat-home) of Japan's emperor
- The palace of Japan's emperor (sits-stands-walks-jumps) in a beautiful park in the centre of the city. 20-
- 21-I'm ashamed (to-of-about-by) myself for doing so badly in the school test.
- Tourists can go (down-up-through-under) the Eiffel Tower and see the whole of Paris. 22-
- Cairo has been an important (building-tower-centre-symbol) for tourism. 23-
- Don't (miss-lose-waste-pay) a visit to Luxor. It's fantastic. 24-
- The Eiffel Tower in Paris is very popular (to-with-off-by) tourists. 25-
- 26-Tokyo has the worst (population-pollution-people-news) in the world.

- 27- (Freedom-Population-Production) is the right to live your life the way you want to.
- 28- Living in big cities has some advantages and (results-consequences-effects-disadvantages).

➣ Choose the correct answer:

- 1- A famous scientist has agreed (to write-writing-write-wrote) an article.
- 2- I finished (do-to do-doing-done) my homework at 11 o'clock at night.
- 3- The doctor decided (seeing-see-to seeing-seeing) his patients immediately.
- 4- Our school wanted (buy-to buy-buying-bought) more computers.
- 5- Would you mind (driving-to driving-to driving-to drive) me to the airport?
- 6- Do you like (swim-swimming-to swimming-of swimming) in the sea?
- 7- Ali enjoys (visiting-to visit-visited-with visiting) historic buildings.
- 8- I prefer (swim-to swim-to swimming-swam) in a swimming pool.
- 9- We hope (see-seeing-to see-to seeing) our French friends when we visit Paris.
- 10- We're planning (to go-going-to going-of going) to Greece for our holidays.
- 11- You should stop (smoke-smoking-to smoke-smoker). It's very bad for your health.
- 12- I really enjoy (speak-spoke-to speak-speaking) other languages.
- 13- He refused (apologize-apologized-to apologize-apologizing) for what he had done.
- 14- My four-year-old brother is learning (to ride-riding-rides-rode) a bicycle.
- 15- She agreed (write-to write-writing-wrote) an article on classical music.
- 16- He practises (playing-to play-of playing-to playing) the guitar every day.
- 17- He suggested (go-going-to go-of going) to the theatre.
- 18- I don't fancy (watch-watched-watches-watching) that film. There's a lot of violence in it.
- 19- Mona promised (she comes-to come-coming-will come) and she usually keeps her promises.
- 20- We all noticed that she avoided (looks-to look-looking-to be looked) at us.
- 21- He practises (to play-to be played-to have played-playing) the guitar everyday.
- 22- The salesman denied (taking-to take-takes-take) money from the lady.
- 23- I regretted (criticize-to criticize-criticizing-to criticizing) her in public.
- 24- I don't fancy (watch-watched-watches-watching) that film. There is a lot of violence in it.
- 25- He is learning (to play-playing-played) the guitar.

≥ Rewrite using the word(s) in brackets to give the same meaning:

- He felt sorry he left his job. (regretted). 2-He said, "I am happy to work with you". (mind) My mother said that she'd get me a present if I passed the exam. (promised)..... 3-I am happy that I started my business. 4-(regret)..... 5-She said that she would write an article on classical music. (agreed)...... I'm happy to stay up late to help finish the work. (don't mind)..... 6-They said it might be a good idea to telephone him. (suggested)..... 7-Nadia said she wouldn't lend me her camera. (refused)..... 8-9_ He said he would lend me his camera. (agreed). 10-I like very much to visit London. (look forward)..... It's not an easy matter for him to solve this problem. (difficulty)...... 11-

- 14- Could you turn the radio down, please? (Would you mind...).
- 15- Can I borrow your story book, please? (mind).....
- 16- She said that she hadn't stolen the bicycle. (denied)......

"Oliver Twist" Chapter one

A. Answer these questions.

- 1. What is the setting of this novel? (Country and time)
 - The setting is England in the 19th century.
- 2. What three places did Oliver live in? Which one do you think was the worst? The best? Why?
- # He lived in the orphanage with Mrs Mann, the workhouse, and Mr Sowerberry's shop. I think the workhouse was the worst place.
- 3. What did Noah Claypole say about Oliver's mother that made Oliver so angry?
 - She died in the workhouse because she was no good at anything. he insult her.
- 4. Why did Oliver cry when Mr Bumble took him to Mr Sowerberry?
 - Because he would have no friends there.
- 5. Oliver agreed that the notebooks were well made. Why did Fagin and the boys find very funny?
- Because Oliver didn't know that these books were stolen .Oliver thought they bought these books
- 6. Why did the orphans with Mrs Mann not have much to eat?
- They didn't have much to eat because Mrs Mann kept some of the money for the orphans for herself.
- 7. What did Oliver do at the workhouse that no one had ever done before?
 - # He asked for more food.
- 9. What kind of work did Mr Sowerberry do? *** Mr Sowerberry was a coffin maker.**
- 10. Why do you think Oliver did not tell Mr Sowerberry why he was fighting with Noah Claypole?
 - Because Oliver felt both ashamed and angry.

B) Read the following quotations and then answer the questions.

1-"You've given him too much meat, Mrs Sowerberry. You've been too kind to him. Leave him in this room without food for a few days, then feed him only soup."

- 1. Who said these words? **Ar Bumble said this.**
- 2. Where was the speaker? **# He was at Mr Sowerberry's**
- 3. What had happened shortly before these words were said?

- Noah Claypole teased Oliver about his mother, so Oliver started hitting him. They locked Oliver in the cellar and called for Mr Bumble.
 - 2-"Please, sir, I want some more."
- 1. Who said this to whom? Oliver said this to the master of the workhouse.
- 2. Why did this person say it? # He wanted more to eat
- 3. What was the result of this request?
- #He was locked in a dark room and at every meal he was beaten in front of the other boys. And the workhouse put up a sign to find someone to take Oliver away.
 - 3-"Poor woman, she was so beautiful. We'll never know who she was"
- 1-Who said these words?

- The nurse to the doctor.
- 2-Who is the beautiful woman?
- Oliver's mother.
- 3-Why will they never know who she was? *Because she didn't tell them about her name
- 4-"Why are you crying? You should be happy to have the opportunity to work with someone like Mr Sowerberry."
- 1. Who said this to Oliver?
- Mr Bumble said this to Oliver.
- 2. Where were they when this was said? *They were in the street on their way to Mr Sowerberry.
- 3. Why was Oliver crying?
- Oliver was crying because he had no friends.

C. Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:

- 1. Oliver was born in the orphanage / workhouse
- 2.Mrs Mann was kinder to Oliver and the other orphans. / unkind
- 3.Oliver was **rewarded** when he asked for more food ./ **punished**
- 4.Mr Sowerberry complained that Oliver was very big . / small
- 5.Mr. **Brownlow** didn't frighten Oliver when he was locked in Mr. Sowerberry's cellar. /**Bumble**

Chapter two

A. Answer these questions.

- 1. What do Fagin and the boys do for a living? **They steal things.**
- 2. Why does Fagin live in such an old dirty house if he has a box of gold watches and jewellery?
- He is a miser; he doesn't like to spend money.
- 3. Why did Mr Brownlow take Oliver home? Who do you think the woman in the painting is?
- # He was kind-hearted. I think it was the painting of his mother.
- 4. How does Fagin find out where Oliver is? Why does he want to find him?
- A policeman tells Nancy that Oliver went with Mr Brownlow. Fagin is afraid that Oliver will tell Mr Brownlow about them and he will send the police after them
- 5. Who took Oliver as an apprentice? **Mr Sowerberry**
- 6. When the policeman took Oliver, What did Charley and the Artful do?
- They ran away and went to Fagin and told him about what happened to Oliver.
- 8. Why didn't the magistrate send Oliver to prison?
- Because the owner of the bookshop told the magistrate that Oliver didn't take anything,
- 9. What was the game that Fagin played with the boys?
- The game was how to steal things from people.
- 10. What did the Artful Dodger do for Oliver when he met him?
- The Artful Dodger bought a meal for Oliver, showed him the way to London, and introduced him to Fagin, who would give him a place to live.
- 11. What was the game that Fagin played with the boys?
- Fagin pretended to walk in the street and the boys took things from his pockets.
- 12. Why did they play that game? **They were practicing / learning to steal things.**

B) Read the following quotations and then answer the questions.

- 1-"I hope you've been at work this morning, boys."
- 1. Who said this to whom?
- Fagin said this to Charley Bates and Jack Dawkins
- 2. What kind of work were they doing?

They were stealing things notebooks and silk handkerchiefs

3. What did Oliver think they had done? **#He thought they had made the things.**

2-"It wasn't that boy! It was two other boys. He was with them, but he didn't take anything."

- 1. Who said this? **The bookshop owner said this**
- 2. Who is "that boy" and "two other boys"?
- "That boy" is Oliver. "Two other boys" are Charley Bates and Jack Dawkins/ the Artful Dodger.
- 3. What happened as a result of these words? The magistrate set Oliver free
 3- "But what is this? Look there."
- 1. Who said this? **Mr Brownlow**
- 2. Where was the speaker? *** He was in a room in his house**
- 3. What was the speaker looking at?
- #He was looking at a painting of a young woman who looked like Oliver.
 - 4- "Well, I know a man who will give you work and a room for nothing"
- 1- Who said this? **4** Jack Dawkins (the Artful Dodger).
- 2- To whom was it said? **To Oliver.**
- 3- What Kind of work will Oliver do for this man? ** He will work as a thief.

C. Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:

- 1. They entered London in the morning. / after dark.
- 2.London was as beautiful as Oliver had expected. / poorer and dirtier than
- 3.Bill Sikes was sent to look for Oliver and bring him back. /Nancy
- 4.Mrs Mann complained that it would cost money to feed Oliver. / Mrs Sowerberry
- 5. Noah Claypole teased Oliver about his father . / mother.
- 6. Nancy went to the police to find out what had happened to Charley Bates. / Oliver.

Chapter three

A. Answer these questions.

1. Why does Mr Grimwig think that Oliver won't return? Was he right?

* Mr Grimwig thinks Oliver won't return because he will return to the thieves .Mr Grimwig was partly right: Oliver did return to the thieves, but not willingly.

- 2. Why did Nancy tell the people in the street that Oliver had run away from home and she was returning him to his parents?
- \$\ \\$She didn't want the people to stop her. If they thought she was kidnapping Oliver, they might stop her.
- 3. What plans does Fagin have for Oliver?
- Fagin wants to make him a thief. He lets Sikes use Oliver to rob a house.
- 4. Why did Mr Bumble talk to Mr Brownlow about Oliver? What was the result of conversation?
- Mr Bumble went because Mr Brownlow put an advertisement asking for information about Oliver. Mr Bumble said only bad things about Oliver. As a result, Mr Brownlow didn't want to hear anything about the boy again.
- 5. Where is the house that Sikes and Crackit want to rob? * a large house in the countryside
- 6. Why do they need Oliver to help them? **To get inside a large house in the countryside.**
- 8. Did Oliver want to help them rob the house? Explain.
- * No, he refused but Sikes menacingly pointed to his gun to make sure Oliver understood what the trouble would be.
- 9.Why did Bill Sikes and Toby Crackit want Oliver to help them break into a house?
- They wanted a small boy who could fit through a window and then open the door.
- 10. Why did Mr Brownlow put an advertisement in the newspaper?

- He wanted information about Oliver Twist. / He wanted to find Oliver Twist.
- 11. Who answered his advertisement and what did he say?
- ***Mr Bumble answered the advertisement and said that Oliver had always been a bad boy.**

B) Read the following quotations and then answer the questions.

1-"Do you really think he'll come back?"

- 1-Who said this to whom?
- Mr Grimwig said this to Mr Brownlow.
- 2-When was this said? Who is being talked about?
- #He said this just after Oliver went to pay for the books. He's talking about Oliver.
- 3-How did the listener reply? Do the speaker and the listener share the same opinion?
- Mr Brownlow/ He said of course Oliver would come back. The speaker and listener do not have the same opinion.
 - 2- "Sadly, you were right. I do not want to hear his name ever again."
- 1. Who said these words and to whom?
- Mr Brownlow said this to Mr Grimwig.
- 2. Why did he say "You were right"?
- because Mr Grimwig had said that Oliver would return to the thieves.
- 3. Whose name does he not want to hear again and why? What did he learn about the person?
- * He doesn't want to hear Oliver's name because he learned from Mr Bumble that Oliver was bad.
- 3- "I'm not happy about this either. I've tried to help you, but it's no good. I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time. Now, come with me."
- 1. Who said this to whom?
- Nancy said this to Oliver.
- 2. How did the speaker try to help the other person?
- She told Mr Sikes to stop beating Oliver
- 3. Where were they going and why?
- Nancy was taking Oliver to Mr Sikes so that Oliver could help him rob a house.
 - 4-" He's run away from home. I'm taking him bake to mother and father. "
- 1- Who said this?
- Nancy
- 2- To whom was it said?
- Some people in the street
- 3- Where was the speaker really taking 'him' to?
 - # to Mr Fagin.
- 5- "Why don't you join our gang? Take things and you'll be rich. If you don't take people's watches, someone else will."
- 1. Who said this to Oliver?
- The Artful Dodger / Jack Dawkins said this.
- 2. Why did the person say this?
 - Because he wanted Oliver to be a thief
- 3. Did Oliver agree with these words? How do you know?
- # He did not agree. He said he would rather go back to Mr Brownlow's.
- C. Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:

- 1.Mr Grimwig is Mr Brownlow's servant. / Mrs Bedwin
 2.Mr Grimwig is Mr Brownlow's servant. / friend
- 3. Nancy and Charley took Oliver back to Fagin. / Bill Sikes
- 4.Mr Bumble put an advertisement in the newspaper to ask about Oliver / Mr Brownlow
- 5. Toby got shot in the arm when they tried to break into the house. / Oliver.

Chapter four

A. Answer these questions.

- 2. What happened to each of these after the failed robbery attempt: Crackit, Sikes, and Oliver?
- * Crackit got back to London. We don't know yet what happened to Sikes; he hadn't returned home yet. Oliver was found and taken in by the people of the house
- 3.Describe Monks. Who do you think he is? How does he feel about Oliver being used in the robbery attempt?
- Monks is tall, with dark hair and dark eyes. He looks around nervously. He looks cruel. Monks is Oliver's half-brother, or they might just say he is a thief. He is not happy that Oliver was used for a robbery, though the reason is not very clear. He seems mostly afraid of the police.
- 4. How long did Oliver stay with Mrs Maylie? What happened when Dr Losberne took Oliver to see Mr Brownlow?
- Oliver stayed more than six weeks with Mrs Maylie. They learned that Mr Brownlow had moved to the West Indies six weeks earlier.
- 5. Who shot Oliver in the arm?
- Mr Giles shot Oliver in the arm.
- 6. Why did Nurse Sally want to talk to Mrs Corney?
- She wanted to tell her some secrets/things before she died.
- B) Read the following quotations and then answer the questions.
- 1-"He looks so helpless and small. If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child!"
- 1- Who said this to whom? *Rose said this to Mrs Maylie.

- 2. Who is the person talking about? **She is talking about Oliver, who is wounded.**
- 3. What does the person mean by "If it hadn't been for your generosity..."?
- * She means that Mrs Maylie was generous to adopt Rose when she was a child. This is why Rose now feels she wants to be generous in turn to some other child-Oliver.
- 2-"You don't need to do anything. I'm lucky because I have an aunt who has enough money to help people like you."
- 1. Who said this to whom? **Rose said this to Oliver.**
- 2. What did the listener offer to do?
- Oliver offered to work for Rose, to water her flowers or do anything for her
- 3. Why do you think the speaker says this?
- * Probably because this is Rose's way of showing her gratitude to Mrs Maylie, by being kind to someone else.
 - 3-"She was rich enough for a good hospital. I stole from her before she died!"
- 1. Who said this to whom? *Nurse Sally said this to Mrs Corney.
- 2. What did the speaker steal and from whom?
- She stole a gold locket from Oliver's mother.
- 3. About how long after the theft did the speaker say this, and what happened to the speaker after saying this?
- The speaker said this more than ten years/nearly eleven or twelve years after Oliver was born, and she died after saying this.

C. Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:

- 1.Bill Sikes went back to London. / Toby
- 2. Some people found Oliver in a house / field
- 3. Monks met Fagin at Sikes's house. / Fagin's
- 4. Jack Dawkins's friends call him" The Skillful Dodger ". / Artful
- 5.Mr Brownlow is a rich criminal who lives in London. / gentleman
- 6.One Day at Mrs Maylie's, Jack Dawkins asked Oliver to clean his boots. / Fagin's
- 7. Two servants, Mr Losberne and Mr Brittle, told the cook about the robbery in the night. / Giles

No	<u>The quotation</u>	The speaker	The listener
1	"What's the mother's name?"	-The doctor	the nurse.
2	2-"I don't know. She arrived at the workhouse last night,". "She was ill and weak when she came."	- The nurse	the doctor
3	3-"Poor woman," "She was so beautiful. We'll never know who she was."	The nurse	the doctor
4	Now Oliver's nine, you don't need to look after him," "He is old enough to work for us in the workhouse	The nurse	the doctor
5	5-"Why are you crying? You're very lucky to work here," "We'll give you food and a bed for nothing.	The managers of the workhouse	Oliver.
6	"Please, sir, I want some more,"	-Oliver	the master who gave them their food.
7	7-"If he is not happy with our generosity,", "he must leave."	The managers of the workhouse	the master who gave food.
8	Why are you crying?" "You should be happy to have the opportunity to work with someone like Mr Sowerberry.	- Mr Bumble	Oliver
9	I'll be a good boy," "But I have no'	- Oliver to	Mr Bumble
10	He's very small, Mr Bumble,"	Mr. Sowerberry.	About Oliver
11	11- " But it will cost money to feed him,"	Mrs Sowerberry	Mr Bumble.
12	"Now get some sleep, You don't mind sleeping down in the shop, do you? There's nowhere else to sleep in our house."	Mrs Sowerberry	to Oliver.

13	You're from the workhouse, aren't you?" "I help Mr Sowerberry. You do what I say, Workhouse Boy. Now open the shutters, اقفال المحل"	Noah	Oliver.
14	-"Why can't I have a good breakfast like Noah?	Oliver.	himself
15	What happened to your mother, Workhouse Boy?" "I heard she died in the workhouse because she was no good at anything," I heard that if she hadn't died, they would have punished her,"	Noah	Oliver.
16	16- "The nurse said she died of a broken heart."	Oliver	Noah.
17	17-"Help!". "He's killing me!"	- Noah	to Mr and Mrs. Sowerberry.
18	18- " Help me lock him in here,"	Mr and Mrs Sowerberry	Noah.
19	19-"You poor boy,". "We must get Mr Bumble at once."	- Mrs Sowerberry.	Noah
20	-"Oliver, do you know who's speaking?"	Mr Bumble	
21	21-"Aren't you afraid, Oliver?"	- Mr Bumble	
22	22- "I understand the problem," "You've given him too much meat, You've been too kind to him. Leave him in this cellar without food for a few days, then feed him only soup,'	- Mr Bumble	Mr and Mrs Sowerberry.
23	"You look hungry. Where are you going?	Jack, the Artful Dodger,	Oliver.
24	I'm going to London."	Oliver	Jack, the Artful Dodger.
25	-"Have you got a room there? Or any money?"	- Jack, the Artful Dodger,	Oliver
26	4-"Well, I know a man who will give you work and a room for nothing.	Jack, the Artful Dodger	Oliver. (about Fagin)
27	"What did you see?" he shouted, taking a knife in one hand.	Fagin.	Oliver
28	I hope you've been at work this morning, boys."	Fagin	Jack and Charley.
29	"They're good ones. But they have marks on them."	- Fagin	Jack, Charley and Oliver.
30	"The boy is so very young."	Charley	About Oliver
31	- "Let's have breakfast, then we'll show Oliver our little game."	- Fagin to	Jack, Charley and Oliver.
32	"Very good. Now you try, Oliver."	Fagin was speaking.	He praised Jack and Charley.
33	"Has it gone? Well done, I felt nothing. You're a clever boy. You'll be as successful as the Artful Dodger."	Fagin.	Oliver
35	13- "Stop him! He's a thief!"	People in the street	about Oliver

36	"It wasn't me!"	Oliver	policeman.
37	- "Don't worry, sir. A magistrate will see him soon. He'll decide."	A police officer	Mr. Brownlow
38	16- "It wasn't that boy. It was two other boys."	The owner of the bookshop	the magistrate.
39	17-"Why didn't you tell me this before?"	The magistrate	the owner of the bookshop
40	Poor boy. Somebody call a coach. He must come home with me."	MrBrownlow.	
41	19- "Lie down, there's a dear."	Mrs Bedwin	Oliver.
42	20- "You look a little better. But what is this? Look there."	- Mr Brownlow.	Oliver
43	21- "Stop wasting good coffee."	Mr Sikes, or Bill.	Fagin
44	22- "Sorry, Bill, but we have a problem."	Fagin	
45	23- "We need to speak to him quickly."	- Mr Sikes	Fagin
46	24- "The police don't know Nancy, so she can go and find out what's happened."	Mr Sikes	Fagin
47	- "A police officer told me that he went somewhere in a coach with a gentleman called Mr Brownlow."	- Nancy.	Fagin
48	26-"Don't stop until you find him, not even foraminute."	Fagin	Nancy and the Artful Dodger.
49	-"We took it down because it seemed to worry you."	Mrs Bedwin	Oliver
50	2-"Get well, then, Oliver, and we can put it back."	- Mrs Bedwin	Oliver
51	Hello, is this the boy you told me about?"	Mr Grimwig	Mr Brownlow.
52	-"We need to pay for these new books."	- Mrs Bedwin	Mr Brownlow.
53	"Yes, do let me help you, sir.".	Oliver	Mr Brownlow.
54	6-"I need one pound change. Some of the books need to go back, too."	Mr Brownlow	Oliver
55	7-"Do you really think he'll come back?"	Mr Grimwig	Mr Brownlow.
56	"He has new clothes, some books and five pounds."	- Mr Grimwig	Mr Brownlow.
57	9-"I'm sure he'll go back soon.	- Mr Brownlow	Mr Grimwig.
58	"أخيرا وجدتك. لقد وجدته "!There you are! I've found him"	Nancy	Mr Sikes.
59	"Let go of me." اتركي قبضة يدي	Oliver,	Nancy.
60	12-"He's run away from home." لقد هرب من المنزل	Nancy	some people in the street.
61	تعال معي يا "Come with me, Oliver, you bad boy." تعال معي يا " أوليفر, أيها الولد الشقي.	- Mr Sikes.	
62	14-"Look at his clothes and books! What a gentleman."	Charley	the Artful Dodger and Fagin.
63	15-"And I will have this five pound note for our troubles."	Mr Sikes	Fagin.

16-"Please, take the books and money back to Mr Brownlow. 16-"Please, take the books and money back to Mr Brownlow. 17-"Don't do that to the boy! He's already a thief like me." 18-"Take his clothes and lock him in a room," he said angrily." 19-"I told you he was a bad one." Mr Grimwig 20-"Why don't you join our gang? Take things and you'll be clouder. 21-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." 21-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." 22-"We need a boy to help us to get inside a large house in the countryside." Nou must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." Nancy 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." Nancy 25-"This is the boy who can help us tonight." Mr Sikes Crackit S-"Climb up!" 28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." Mr Sikes Oliver 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." Mr Sikes Oliver 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." Fagin 1-"But where's the boy?" Pagin 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had as job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" S-"Here's the thief!" Mr Brittles Mr Giles Mr Brittles Mr Sikes Arby Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Mr Sikes Mr Saylie. Dr Losberne. Dr Losberne. Dr Losberne. Dr Losberne. Dr L				
18-"Take his clothes and lock him in a room," he said angrily." 19-"I told you he was a bad one." 19-"I told you he was a bad one." 19-"I told you he was a bad one." 10-"I told you he was a bad one." 10-"I think you don't you join our gang? Take things and you'll be rich." 10-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy and a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy and a criminal?" 11-"How can such a young boy and a criminal?" 11-"How was and twith im." 11-"How can such a young boy and a	64	16-"Please, take the books and money back to Mr Brownlow.	Oliver	
18- Take his clothes and lock him in a room, he said alignly. 19-"I told you he was a bad one." 19-"I told you he was a bad one." 20-"Why don't you join our gang? Take things and you'll be rich." 21-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." 22-"We need a boy to help us to get inside a large house in th countryside." 70 you must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." 71 You must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." 72 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." 73 25-"This is the boy who can help us tonight." 74 5-"Climb up!" 75 27-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 76 28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 77 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." 78 1-"But where's the boy?" 79 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 79 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 70 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 70 4-"His was not well planned." 70 5-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 70 5-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 71 8-"Here's the thief!" 82 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 73 1-"Here's the thief!" 84 1-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 90 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 10- Tosberne Proceed a boy to help us to get the benefit and Rose. 11-"How me about the robbery." 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 13-"Tele me about the robbery." 14-"Tel's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn	65	17-"Don't do that to the boy! He's already a thief like me."	Nancy	Mr Sikes
20-"Why don't you join our gang? Take things and you'll be rich." -The Artful Dodger. -The Artful Dodge	66	18-"Take his clothes and lock him in a room," he said angrily."	Mr Sikes	Fagin
rich." Dodger. Univer the Artful Dodger. 21-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." Oliver Dodger. 22-"We need a boy to help us to get inside a large house in th countryside." You must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." Anncy Oliver 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." Nancy Oliver Toby Crackit	67	19-"I told you he was a bad one."	Mr Grimwig	= ==
the Artful Dodger. 21-"I would prefer to go back to Mr Brownlow's." 22-"We need a boy to help us to get inside a large house in th countryside." 71 You must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." 72 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." 73 25-"This is the boy who can help us tonight." 74 6-"Climb up!" 75 27-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 76 28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 77 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." 78 1-"But where's the boy?" 79 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 80 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 81 4-"This was not well planned." 82 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 83 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 84 7-"Here's the thief!" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 89 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 80 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 81 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 82 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 83 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 84 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 85 Rose Mrs Maylie and Rose. 86 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 87 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 88 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 89 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 80 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid. 80 In think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to b	68			Oliver
22-"We need a boy to help us to get inside a large house in th countryside." You must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." Nancy Oliver 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." Nancy Oliver Toby Crackit Fagin Fag	69			
To you must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that you don't ask." 72 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." 73 25-"This is the boy who can help us tonight." 74 6-"Climb up!" 75 27-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 76 12-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 77 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." 78 1-"But where's the boy?" 79 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 70 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 81 4-"This was not well planned." 82 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 83 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 84 7-"Here's the thief!" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 90 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 94 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 95 17-"Losberne oliveer will be be petective Blathers on the follower. 96 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 97 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 98 16-"Tell me about the robbery."	70		Mr Sikes	_
72 24-"I'll try and help you again, but this is not the time." Nancy Cliver Toby Crackit Toby Crackit Toby Crackit Toby Crackit Toby Cliver Toby Fagin Toby	71	You must come with me to Mr Sikes's house. It's better that	Nancy	Oliver
Toby Crackit Toby Crackit Toby Oliver Toby Oliver Toby To	72		Nancy	Oliver
75 27-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 76 28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 77 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." 88 1-"But where's the boy?" 89 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 80 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 81 4-"This was not well planned." 82 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 83 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 84 7-"Here's the thief!" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 90 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 94 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 95 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 96 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 97 17-"Briskes had a go upstairs, then you can open the from hr Sikes 90 10-"Toby 91 17-"Sikes had." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 94 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 95 16-"Tell me about the robbery."		<u> </u>		Toby
75 27-"Be quiet. Do as I tell you or there'll be trouble." 76 28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 77 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." 88 1-"But where's the boy?" 89 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 80 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 81 4-"This was not well planned." 82 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 83 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 84 7-"Here's the thief!" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 90 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 94 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 95 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 96 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 97 17-"Briskes had a go upstairs, then you can open the from hr Sikes 90 10-"Toby 91 17-"Sikes had." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 94 16-"Tell me about the robbery." 95 16-"Tell me about the robbery."	74	6-"Climb up!". تسلة	Toby	Oliver
28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron door for us." 29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run." Mr Sikes Toby				
1-"But where's the boy?" 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 7-"Here's the thief!" 7-"Here's the thief!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Rose 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 11-"Fi think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." Dr Losberne 11-"Fi think you generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." Dr Losberne 11-"Fill me about the robbery." Dr Losberne	76	28-"Take this light and go upstairs, then you can open the fron		
1-"But where's the boy?" 2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 7-"Here's the thief!" 7-"Here's the thief!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Rose 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 11-"Fi think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." Dr Losberne 11-"Fi think you generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." Dr Losberne 11-"Fill me about the robbery." Dr Losberne	77	29-"The boy's been shot. Quick, run."	Mr Sikes	Toby
2-"After he was shot, we carried him through some fields." 3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." 4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!! 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 7-"Here's the thief!" Mr Giles and the cook. 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Rose 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 11-"Fil thadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." Pr Losberne 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Pobetective Blathers Toby Fagin Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Fagin Monks Mr Giles and Mr S Maylie and Rose. Dr Losberne Mr Milles and Mr Brittles.	78		Fagin	Toby
3-"Hello, Monks! Come inside." Fagin 4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" Monks 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" Mr Brittles Fagin 7-"Here's the thief!" Mr Giles and the cook. 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Mr Giles 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Rose 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 11-"Fivil can live in anybody." 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Pagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Mr Giles and Mr Giles and Mr Giles and Mr Giles and Mr S Maylie Dr Losberne Rose Dr Losberne And Mrs Maylie. Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie. Mrs Maylie. Dr Losberne Dr Losberne.	79		-	
4-"This was not well planned." 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 62 5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 63 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 7-"Here's the thief!" Mr Brittles Mr Giles and the cook. 65 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" Mr Giles 66 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 80 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 10 Mr Giles Mr Giles and Mrs Maylie And Rose Dr Losberne Rose Mrs Maylie Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie And Rose. Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie And Rose. Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie And Rose. Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	80		•	
5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun him!" 83 6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 84 7-"Here's the thief!" 85 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 90 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Pagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Monks Fagin Mr Giles and the cook. Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	81	,		Fagin
6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!" 7-"Here's the thief!" 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 8-"Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 8-"We've got the thief!" 8-"We Giles and Mrs Maylie and Rose. 9-"Losberne and Rose. 9-"PLosberne and Rose. 9-"We've got the thief!" 9-"We've got the thief!" 8-"We've got the thief!" 8-"Shaylie and Rose. 9-"We's Maylie and Rose. 9-"		5-"Mr Sikes had a job for him. And you should be happy I foun		
7-"Here's the thief!" 8-"We've got the thief that I shot!" 8-"Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 8-"Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 8-"Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 8-"It hink you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 8-"It how can such a young boy be a criminal?" 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It how can such a young boy be a criminal?" 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It how can such a young boy be a criminal?" 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It how can such a young boy be a criminal?" 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 8-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 9-"It hadn't hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this sma	83	6-"What if the boy's dead? The police will look for us!"	Monks	Fagin
85 8-"We've got the thier that I shot!" 86 "Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once." 87 10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 88 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 89 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 91 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 92 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Mr Giles and Mrs Maylie and Rose. Pr Losberne Pr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Ars Maylie and Rose. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Ars Maylie and Rose. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne. Pr Losberne Dr Losberne. Pr Losberne.	84			Mr Giles and
10-"I think you should come and see the thief. You don't need to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Rose Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Rose Mrs Maylie Rose Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne, Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	85	8-"We've got the thief that I shot!"	Mr Giles	-
to be afraid." 11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 12-"Evil can live in anybody." 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." br Losberne Rose Mrs Maylie Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. Dr Losberne Dr Losberne, Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	86	"Is he hurt? We must get a doctor at once."	Rose	
11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?" Rose 12-"Evil can live in anybody." Dr Losberne Rose 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie. Mrs Maylie. Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" Mr Giles Dr Losberne. Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	87	,	Dr Losberne	
12-"Evil can live in anybody." 13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless like this small child." 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Dr Losberne Mrs Maylie and Rose. Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne, Mr Giles Dr Losberne, Mr Giles and	88	11-"How can such a young boy be a criminal?"	Rose	and Mrs
13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless Rose Mrs Maylie. 14-"Let's wait until the boy can talk to us. Then we can decide what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Detective Blathers Dr Losberne, Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	89	12-"Evil can live in anybody."	Dr Losberne	
what to do with him." 15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?" 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Dr Losberne Mr Giles Dr Losberne Mr Giles and Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	90	13-"If it hadn't been for your generosity, I might be helpless		
93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Detective Blathers Detective Blathers Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	91	•	Dr Losberne	_
93 16-"Tell me about the robbery." Detective Blathers Detective Blathers Mr Giles and Mr Brittles.	92	15-"Yes, doctor. He isn't going to die, is he?"	Mr Giles	Dr Losberne.
	93		Detective	Mr Giles and
	95	18-"Let's talk about the boy later."	Dr Losberne	Detective Duff

			and Detective Blathers
96	19-"I want to help the boy, but I don't know what to say to the detectives."	Dr Losberne	Mrs Maylie.
97	20-"I believe him, but it would not stop a magistrate from sending him to prison."	Dr Losberne	Mrs Maylie
98	21-"We think the criminals were from the city. Probably two men and a boy."	Detective Blathers	Dr Losberne.
99	22-"This is the boy who hurt his arm yesterday and came here for help this morning."	Dr Losberne	Detective Duff and Detective Blathers.
100	23-"If it's not the same boy, why are we here?"	Detective Duff	Mr Giles and Dr Losberne.
102	24-"Can I work for you?"	Oliver	Rose
103	25-"I'm very happy to be here."	Oliver	Rose
104	26-"What's the matter? You look white. Are you feeling ill	Dr Losberne	Oliver
105	26-"Excuse me, Miss. Nurse Sally doesn't have much time.	A poor woman	Mrs Corney.
106	27-"No, Miss, but she says she wants to tell you something important."	A poor woman	Mrs Corney.
107	28-"When I was younger, I was a nurse to a woman who died here."	Nurse Sally	Mrs Corney.
108	.29-"I stole from her before she died."	Nurse Sally	Mrs Corney.
109	30-"This woman had a gold locket! She asked me to take the gold for the child."	Nurse Sally	Mrs Corney
110	31-"She asked me to"	Nurse Sally	Mrs Corney.

The dialogue

الفتوان باداه الاستعهام	السوان تهن
ما مقاس what size ما لون What colour ما مقاس	• عندما نجد الإجابة مبدوءة ب Certainly \ well
What time ما الوقت \ What is wrong with you ? What are	Yes \ No \ Ok\ Of course\ Sure\
you doing? \ What is your job? What + v to be فاعل like? \	نضع السؤال يهل كالآتي: يقدم المساعد أوالناقص على الفاعل وإذا لم يوجد
What kind /ماذا أيضا What else للصفة	نستخدم ,did /does\ do (مع تحويل We \ I الى)
من الذي للعاقل who متى when \ لماذا why أين Where	 عند الإجابة على السؤال المبدوء بمساعد يرجى عدم الاختصار
كم للعدد how often \ كيف (وسيلة حال) How أي للاختيار Which	(المساعد +الضمير, Yes) \ (المساعد +الضمير, No)
كم how long / كم للعدد how many – كم للثمنHow much المرات	* السؤال ?Can I help you لة إجابة خاصة Yes ,please I want
كم للسن how about / مار أيك how about /المدة	* السؤال بهل الذي به or نختار ما قبلها أو ما بعدها حسب الموضّوع
 * تكوين السوال بأداة الاستفهام (? السوال يهل+ الأداة } 	*- نستخدم عكس الصفة في السؤال بهل أو ننفى المساعد إذا كانت بالعكس
A) It is fine today,? السوال المزيل	A) Are you busy ? \ Are not you free?. أي لها طريقتين
B) B: Ye it is. الإجابة حسب الجملة الخبرية	لاحظ الإجابة بالعكس مثبتة مع No, I am free. No

1. Finish the following dialogue:

السؤال بأداة الاستفهام

Amir is telling his teacher about one of his close friends.

Teacher: I see. What do you do together?
Amir : (3)
Teacher: (4)?
Amir : No, I'm good at maths. He's good at science.
2. Finish the following dialogue: - Hani and Tamer are talking about public transport.
Hani : I have a long bus ride every morning to my work. Tamer (1)?
Hani: I don't have the money for a car and I don't want to drive.
Tamer : Neither do I, and I think we have a duty to use public transport .
Hani : (2)
Tamer : Yes, and if everyone used public transport (3)(3)
Hani : Are there any disadvantages to public transport?
Tamer : Yes, (4)
Taller . 165, (4)
3. Finish the following dialogue:
 Mohammed and Hassan are talking about memory.
Mohammed : What's your memory like ?
Hassan: (1)
Mohammed : Are you good at remembering numbers ?
Hassan : (2)
Mohammed : Can you remember people's names easily ?
Hassan : (3)
Mohammed : (4)?
Hassan :Yes ,I am very good at maths
4. Finish the following dialogue:
- Ashraf offers to buy some things for Ola.
Ola: Oh, No, we haven't got any bread
Ashraf: (1)
Ola: Thanks, Could you also buy some potatoes?
Ashraf: (2)
Ola: Oh, Yes, I didn't see those .Have you got enough money for the bread?
Ashraf: (3)
Ola: Which shop are you going to go to?
Ashraf: (4)
<u>- Ali and his friend Nabil are at a restaurant J</u>
Ali : what would you like to eat?
Nabil : (1)
Ali (2)?
Nabil : Yes, green salad.
Ali :?
Nabil : I'd like to drink tea.
Ali : (4)?
Nabil: No, thanks. I don't want any more sugar.

Assistant : (1)?
Omar (2)?
Assistant : what size ?
Omar : Size 42, please.
Assistant : (3)?
Omar : Black.
Assistant : What about these shoes? Do you like them?
Omar : Yes, they are wonderful (4)?
Assistant : They are seventy pounds.
7. Supply the missing parts in the following dialogue between a reporter and a businessman :-
Reporter: May I ask you some questions?
Businessman (1)
Reporter (2)?
Businessman : No, not at all. I came from a poor family.
Reporter : (3)?
Businessman: I got the youth bank loan to start my own business.
Reporter: Was it difficult to be successful?
Businessman: On the contrary, (4)
8. Supply the missing parts in the following dialogue between Two friends who are mak
Ali: (1)?
Ahmed: Why is he in hospital now?
Ali: (2)
Ahmed: Where did he have that accident?
Ali: (3)
Ahmed: I think we should pay him a visit.
Ali: Of course (4)
Ahmed: So let us see him tomorrow morning
9. Finish the dialogue between Ali and Ibrahim about a famous Egyptian football player:
Ali: I hear that Hossam Hassan is the best Egyptian football player.
lbrahim : (1)?
Ali: as he has played in many matches and scored more goals than any other player.
lbrahim : (2)?
Ali : He was born in Cairo in August 1966.
Ibrahim (3)?
Ali: It was the National Club.
Ibrahim (4)?
Ali : His twin brother also played over 100 matches for the Egyptian national team.
10. Finish the following dialogue:
Silva and Sandra are talking about Naguib Mahfouz.
Silva : What are you reading?
Sandra : It's a very nice novel.
Silva : Really? (1)?
Sandra : Naguib Mahfouz.
Silva : (2)?
Sandra : Yes, he wrote many other novels.
Silva : It sounds he's a great writer.

Sandra : Of cour	se (3)				
Silva : Nobel Prize! (4)?					
	en I have finished it, I'll lend it to you.				
11.Finish the following dialogue:					
	d Samir are asked to prepare a project on Charles Dickens:				
=	w we've got to prepare a project on Charles Dickens.				
` ,	?				
_	go to the school library. The librarian (2)				
	r has bought a CD- Rom which has so much information about Dickens.				
• , ,	?				
	r : He is best-known for his novels about life in 19thcentury Britain.				
•	?				
	e "Oliver Twist" in 1838.				
12. Finish follow	o students are talking about having a good memory.				
	our memory like, Noha?				
_					
	?				
Noha: I am good at remembering names, (3)?					
=	photographic memory.				
Noha : Can I test ye					
Ibrahim : If I look at a list of telephone numbers, I can repeat them a few minutes later.					
` '	e human brain is incredible				
	ing dialogue between a teacher and a student who has a problem with				
studying new wo					
-	give me some advice about studying the new words?				
	?				
Teacher : You shouldn't learn more than 10 words or phrases at the same time.					
Student: Does it help to learn words in phrases or sentences?					
Teacher: (3)?					
Teacher : A dictionary gives the meaning of a word, its part of speech and how to use it.					
` ,					
	ou for your good advice.				
	llowing dialogue between Nabil Hello Zaki.				
	I haven't seen you for a long time (1)?				
	In fact I spent my holiday in Europe (2)?				
Zaki : I spent it in Cairo (3)?					
Nabil: I visited France and Italy.					
Zaki : How interesting! I wish (4)					
Nabil: Next year you may have a chance.					
15. Finish the following dialogue: - Leila invites Samia to her birthday.					
Leila: You know my birthday is next Tuesday.					
Samia : Really? (1)?					
Leila: Twenty five I'll be giving a hirthday party. Are you free on that day?					

Samia (2)					
	Leila : I 'm glad you can come.				
	. (3)	?			
Leila : Only some of the closest friends.					
Samia (4)?					
Leila : Yes, I think you know them all.					
Samia : Ok, I will come. Leila : Thank you.					
16. Finish the following dialogue:					
- Karim's grandfather was ill yesterday.					
Amr: Where did you go yesterday? I called on you but (1)(1)					
Karim: (2)					
Amr: Is your grandfather still alive?					
Karim: (3)					
Amr: (4)?					
Karim: He is over sixty.					
17. Finish the following dialogue:					
	<u>- Ali asks Hassan a</u>				
Ali : That's	a nice car (1)	?			
Hassan : L	ast week when I sold my old one.				
Ali: Why did you sell your old car?					
Hassan: (2)					
Ali: (3)?					
Hassan: Seven thousand pounds.					
Ali: Don't y	ou believe it was worth more?				
Hassan:	(4)	Would you like to	have a lift?		
Ali: No, thank you					
Situations					
Situations					
(المطلوب)	(الموقف) 2 -The situations	(agree - accept الموافقة)	(refuse - disagree الرفض)		
Suggest	What about +V + ing?/ let's المصدر	It is a good idea.	مصدر I am not keen/I'd rather		
Request	Could I / You +المصدر, please?	With pleasure / OK.	I am sorry, I can't.		
<u>Offer</u>	Can I help you?\ Would you like?	Yes, Please I want	No, thank you.		
Invitation	May I invite you to?	I 'd love to / Ok /	I 'd love to but I can't.		
Opinion	? الشيء + What is your opinion of	أي صفة. I think it is good	أي صفة.I think it is bad		
The way	Excuse me, how can I go toالمكان?	Go ahead then turn left.	I am sorry, I do not know.		
Apology	اسف I am sorry. \ I am afraid	<u>(تعفو Tever mind(forgive)</u>	I blame you for(not) +ing <u>لوم</u>		
	ions / Well done/ Thank you⇒Not at all		دهشهٔ) ! What a surprise! (سماع		
-	مصدر You should ا <u>طلب نصيحة</u> ?t should I do	(Wishes) I hope you(speedy recovery) good luck.			
مصدر We are going to مصدر We are going to		No, I don't mind طلب * Would you mind +ing			

Respond to each of the following situations:

(Review B)

*Say it again, please.

تقديم شخص

The price: How much do they cost / does it cost?

?.....مصدر May I: طلب إذن Permission

How do you do? \I am pleased to meet you. لأول مرة

(..أسم This is): تقديم شخصIntroduction

للتكرار كلام لم يسمع

...... المصدر + You mustn't : التحذير warning)

غير الشيء I think so # I don't think so it is هويد. I think so ا (رأني ?.الشيئ.What is your impression about

عطاء شيء لشخص (Ok ,here you are.) عطاء شيء لشخص

1- The sky has suddenly gone dark. Someone asks you what you think about the weather in the near future. What do you say?
2- Someone asks your opinion about a book you have read. What do you say?
3- A friend asks about your holiday plans for next summer. Your plan is to spend a month in Turkey. What do you say to your friend?
4- Someone asks about your age on your next birthday. What do you say?
5- Someone asks you what famous Egyptian you admire. What do you say?
(Review C)
1- You are going to have lunch with your young brother. He has been playing outside. You look at his hands. What do you say to him?
2- Your uncle is going on holiday in Britain. You want to remind him which side of the road to drive on while he is there. What do you say?
3- You hear some people criticising a friend's homework. You think the homework is quite good what do you say?
4- You have just told your friend something that is untrue. Now you feel ashamed. What do you say to him or her?
Practice Test (1)
1- A friend of yours asks you what you know about Neil Armstrong.
2- Your friend asks for some advice on how to study.
3- You are invited to dinner at a big restaurant, but you refuse the invitation politely.
4-Your sister asks you what you think of Charles Dickens's Oliver Twist.
Practice Test (2)
1-Your cousin wants to know if you have any pen friends and how you communicate with them.
2- Your grandfather admires Abu-Heif. You want to know why.
3- Your sister wants to know what you are going to do at the weekend.
4- Your friend is ill and needs to see a doctor.

(37)

Practice Test (3)		
1- A friend raises chickens and wants to know how to prevent getting bird flu.		
2- You are visiting someone in hospital when you see another visitor smoking.		
3- One of your friends is getting too fat. He is asking for your advice.		
4- Suggest to your little brother some activities that are more useful than watching television.		
مواقف موقع الوزارة 1. You ask your friend if he took part in the 25th January revolution.		
2. You want to know about a friend's studying habits. What do you ask?		
3. You are asked about the reason for building the Aswan High Dam.		
4. You advise your little sister not to let the water tap run all the time.		
5. You invite your friend to go to the theatre.		
6. It's the beginning of the new year. What would you say?		
7. You don't think that something is true.		
Exercises on Situations Write what you would say in each of the following situations		
Your friend suggests going to Cairo, but you are busy.		
2. Your friend tells you about the brave Egyptian who climbed Everest.		
3. Your friend wants to know what you are going to do at the weekend.		
4. Your teacher asks you what Oliver's life was like.		
5. Your friend wants to know what you are going to do at the weekend.		
6. Your friend's sister is going to marry.		
7. Your grandfather admires Abu-Heif. You want to know why.8. A friend asks about your holiday plans for next summer. Your plan is to spend a month in		
9. A friend of yours asks you what you know about Neil Armstrong.		
Mr. Ahmed Al Daifi (38) 0111 44 66 77 3		

10.	A friend of yours has just passed his exams.
11.	A friend raises chickens and wants to know how to prevent getting bird flu.
12.	A friend wants to know something about Paris.
13.	A passer – by asks you the way to the nearest bank.
14.	A passerby wants to go to the train station. You give him directions.
15.	A relative of yours asks you to visit him.
16.	A tourist asks you where the Karnak Temple is.
17.	A visitor comes to visit you at home.
18.	A visitor is asking you what he can see and do in the Pyramids area.
19.	Ahmed wants to borrow your pen and you agree.
20.	Clouds are gathering in the sky and you expect it to rain.
21.	It's raining. Your brother feels cold.
22.	Mother asks you about your favourite dish.
23.	One of your friends is getting too fat. He is asking for your advice.
24.	Someone asks about your age on your next birthday. What do you say?
25.	Someone asks your opinion about a book you have read.
26.	Someone invites you to dinner. You refuse politely.
27.	Someone is afraid. You want to comfort them.
28.	Someone is speaking too quickly and you can't follow him.
29.	Someone makes a loud noise but you want to study.
30.	Someone tells a lie.
31.	Someone thanks you because you've helped them.
32.	Someone thanks you for showing him the way.

33. Someone took your bag and ran aw	ay.
34. Suggest to your brother some activities that a	re more useful than watching television.
35. Tamer is ill and you advise him.	
36. The bus you were traveling in was in who has a mobile phone and can call the	n an accident and you are the only one e police for help.
37. The sky has suddenly gone very dar about the weather in the near future.	rk. Someone asks You what you think
38. The waiter is waiting for your order i	n a restaurant.
39. Turkey. What do you say to your frie	end?
40. You accept someone's apology for b	preaking your pen.
41. You accept your teacher's advice at	out using a dictionary.
42. You advise someone not to waste h	is time.
43. You advise your friend not to spend	too much money.
44. You advise your schoolmates to kee	ep your school clean.
45. You agree that people should only d	lrive their cars for four days a week.
46. You agree with your friend's suggestion	n that mothers shouldn't take part in public life.
47. You and your friends have some fre	e time, suggest how you can spend it.
48. You are against your father's opinion rights as men	n that women shouldn't be given equal
49. You are congratulated on your succ	ess.
50. You are for the idea of planting trees	s to help the environment.
51. You are for the suggestion of bannir	ng cars from going into the city centre.
52. You are going to have a meal with y	our young brother whose hands are dirty.
53. You are invited to dinner at a big restar	urant, but you refuse the invitation politely.
54. You are invited to have lunch in a re	staurant, but you refuse politely.
55. You are seeing your pen-friend off a	t the airport.

56.	You are too busy to help your sister with her math problems.
57.	You are visiting someone in hospital when you see another visitor smoking.
58.	You ask someone the way to the museum.
59.	You ask your friend about what Abu-Heif had done.
60.	You ask your friend to lend you some money.
61. Yo	u ask your teacher what people should do in order not to forget heroes of the past.
62.	You ask your teacher where Abu- Heif was born.
63.	You can't hear what your teacher is saying.
64.	You describe a famous scientist to your friend.
65.	You did not study last year. Express regret
66.	You didn't hear what someone said.
67.	You end a story about someone who was lost for a week in the desert.
68.	You express how you were influenced by the writer of a book you've read.
69.	You express your admiration of your favourite singer.
70.	You express your fear of a wild dog.
71.	You have just broken your friend's sunglasses by accident.
72.	You have just read The Old Man and the Sea. Someone asks your opinion
73.	ut the story
74.	You hear some people criticizing a friend's work. You think this work is quite good.
75.	You meet a person for the first time.
76.	You meet your friend on first January.
77.	You met a tourist at the pyramids; you asked him about his visit to Egypt.
78.	You offer to help Ali with his homework.
79. Yo	bu politely refuse your brother's advice about learning words in phrases or sentences.
_80.	You say why your father is the person you admire most.

	Vau and a dishappet man and you want to express your disapproval
81.	You see a dishonest man and you want to express your disapproval.
82.	You see someone smoking in hospital.
83.	You start telling a story about a swimmer who drowned.
84.	You suggest going to the cinema.
85.	You suggest having dinner at a restaurant.
86.	You suggest how you and your friends can spend your free time.
87.	You tell a friend what happened to someone who spent a night in a lifeboat.
88.	You tell a friend what King Lear learns from his terrible mistake.
89.	You tell a friend your opinion of Nelson Mandella.
90.	You tell your father about the main character in "Oliver Twist."
91.	You tell your father about the moral of "Oliver Twist."
92.	You tell your friend about the best way of learning new vocabulary.
93.	You visit your friend who is ill
94.	You want permission from your father to go the cinema tonight.
95.	You want to know the meaning of an English word.
96.	You want to know what your friend's plans for the week-end are.
97.	You want to know where Dr El-Baz works.
98.	Your brother dropped his money carelessly and couldn't buy what he needed.
99.	Your brother is driving too fast.
100.	Your brother is going to play an important match in tennis.
101.	Your brother is ill and you give him advice.
102.	Your brother played much and did badly in his English exam. You blame him.
103.	Your brother suggests going out for a walk, but you refuse.
104.	Your friend's sister is going to marry.

105. Your friend apologizes for breaking your camera and you accept his apology.
106. Your friend asks for some advice on how to study.
107. Your friend asks you about the story you've read and why you have chosen it.
108. Your friend asks you about the tourist place you have visited recently.
109. Your friend asks you to lend him your mobile and you don't mind giving it to him.
110. Your friend did badly in the last English test. What do you advise him to do?
111. Your friend doesn't obey his parents. Advise him.
112. Your friend is getting fat. He asks you for advice.
113. Your friend is ill and needs to see a doctor.
114. Your friend offers you a bunch of flowers.
115. Your friend speaks quickly and you can't understand what he is saying.
116. Your friend suggests going for a walk along the bank of the Nile. You like the idea.
choose
1- Neil Armstrong was the first to walk on the moon.
a) archaeologist b) geologist c) astronaut d) biologist
2- Water at 100 degrees centigrade.
a) boil b) boils c) is boiling d) boiled
3- If sheto the party, I'd be sad.
a) has come b) comes c) had come d) didn't come
4- Two million years ago, very heavy rain in the Western Desert.
a) fall b) fell c) had fallen d) falls
5- Space scientists all over the world too much to Dr El-Baz.
a) belong b) owner c) own d) owe
6-He doesn't know whohis wallet on the train.
a) stole b) robbed c) gave d) punished
7- Hea journalist before he became a businessman.
a) was being b) has been c) had been d)would be
8- While Heba was studying, her motherdinner.
a) cooked b) was cooking c) cook d) cooks
9- We have noin birth and death.

a) choose b) chase c) choice d) chose	
10- Dr Zewail won the Nobel prizechemistry.	
a) at b) of c)on d) for	
11 - To be a successful sports star, you should have certain	
a-adjectives b-characters c-quantities d- qualities	3
12-He didn't do his post graduate studieshe had	married
a- unless b- before c- until d- as long	
13- Eating too much food , makes youweight.	
a- put b- put away c- put on d- put dow	n
14- Football is an game.	
a- indoor b- outdoor c- indoors d- outdoors	
15-If they rich, they would have a new car.	
a- had been b- were c- are d- ha	ad had
16-The smallest parts of animals and plants are called	
a- hearts b- cells c- brains d-pie	
17- Your question was so easy to understand. The answer was very	
a- obvious b- poisonous c- infected d- da	angerous
18-My colleague hasmuch experience from traveling abroad.	
a-required b-inquired c-acquired d-re	gained
19- We should avoid our time.	otoo
a- waste b- wasting c- to waste d- wa 20- Our plane at 5 o'clock tomorrow morning.	151E5
a- will leave b- leaves c- would leave d- is goi	ng to leave
21- If my watch right, he wouldn't have to fix it.	ing to loave
a) will be b) had been c) were	d) is
22- Our fill with air when we breathe.	-
a) hearts b) heads c) hands d) lungs	
23- Without his rich, he wouldn't have been a successf	ul writer.
a) actor b) patron c) theatre d) plays	
24- Paris is city in France.	
a) bigger b) the biggest c) big d) biggest	
25- Dr. El-Baz was educated Ain Shams University.	
a) from b) by c) with d) at	
26- When I was on holiday, I always a lot of photographs	
a) taking b) take c) takes d) took	
27- Oliver is the mainin Dikens' story Oliver Twist.	
a) character b) place c) actor d) novel	
28- Cleanliness protects us from	
a) infections b) infect c) infected d) infectious	
29- In 1611, Shakespeare left London and to Stratford	
a) performed b) retired c) wanted d) worked	•
30- His father has promised him a new car.	
a) to buy b) buying c) buy d) bought	
a court a bought	

31. Charles Dickens wrote great like, "Oliver Twist" and "A Tale of Two Cities".
a) plays b) novels c) reports d) poems
32. They left for Cairo after their work in Mansoura.
a) finishing b) had finished c) finished d) being finished
33. The of my daughter's school is a very clever woman.
a) singer b) actress c) headmistress d) professor
34. A lot of people think 'The Old Man and the Sea' is Hemingway's novel.
a) good b) best c) better d) well
35. Fishing and cycling are activities.
a) indoor b) outdoors c) indoors d) outdoor
36. Thanks to modern technology, car engines burn petrol more than in the past. a) efficiently b) successfully c) carefully d) quickly
37. The old man off in the early morning.
a) seat b) sit c) set d) sat
38 he to take the bus, he'd arrive at work early.
a) Without b) If c) Unless d) Were
39. Oliver Twist grew up in a after his mother's death.
a) workshop b) workhouse c) factory d) hospital
40. My brother has to England and he'll be in Egypt next year.
a) been b) gone c) left d) arrived
41- When I went on holiday, I alwaysphotos.
41- When I went on holiday, I alwaysphotos. a- take b - took c - takes d- taking
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to a- paradise b - glory c- prison d- hotel
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to a- paradise b - glory c- prison d- hotel 43- If I lost my friend's CD, Ibuy him a new one.
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to
a- take b - took c - takes d- taking 42- Thieves should go to

51 – Don't let your food Or lying around
a – uncover b – uncovering c – uncovered d – covered
52 – I suggest that Nader a lot of exercises .
a – do b – doing c – does d – did
53 – It 's for him to decide on his goal . he is for sighted .
a – late b – obvious c – abnormal d - extraordinary
54 - He feels much better now . He go to the doctor .
a – must b – mustn't c – doesn't have to d – have to
55 – Ahmedto join the army next summer .
a – intend b – will intend c – intends d –is going to intend
56 – It has been raining the last week .
a – since b - while c - as d – for
57 -He Some business contacts yesterday .
a –did b – made c – had done d – would do
58 – It is dangerous to live near a place whereanimals exist .
a – tame b – farm c – domestic d – wild
59 – She is She always entertains us .
a – brave b – polite c – miserly d – generous
60 Is the art and science of designing buildings .
a –Agriculture b- Architecture c – Astronomy d- Archaeology
61- Mona is my She is my brother's daughter.
a)nephew b)cousin c)niece d)aunt
62- Nabawiya Musa was the first Egyptian womanto high school.
a)to go b)went c)go d)going
63- Food fishermen use to catch fish is
a- bite b- bit c - pit d- bait
64- It's really dark. I think it
a- rains b- shall rain c-is going to rain d - going to rain
65- I have worked in this school2 years.
a- for b- ago c - since d – during
66- The Eiffel Tower is the most famous metalin the world.
a) statue b) structure c) culture d) sculpture
67- Rats and mice are the of sand cats.
a) pray b)bray c)prey d)bay
68- A is a teacher who is a woman and the leader of a school.
a- headmaster b- headmistress c - hairdresser d – hairstyle
69- Without his rich, Shakespeare wouldn't have been a successful writer.
a) patron b) apron c) matron d) actor
70- Although it was a serious problem, heto solve it.
a) able b) managed c) succeeded d) passed
71- The person who studies soil and rocks is called
·

72- A profession	nal helpe	ed Abu-Heif to beco	me a famous swimmer.
a)trainer		c)trainer	
,	nt rule of personal .		
-	b)hygiene		-
	n is easy. The answ		
	b)public		
·	ama will	,	•
•	b)adopt	•	
	ed after	·	·
	b)doing		
) N		,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
	b)studied	_	d)studies
-	a camera, l'	• • • •	-
	b)had had	•	
	film I hav	•	2,1.2
a)less		c)most	d)worst
	me	•	•
a)offer		c)encourage	
,	in Tanta sin	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	4,4
	b- lived		d- has lived
	than Noha.	o lo living	a macinyou
		c- the cleveres	t d -the more clever
	ed in this school		
	b- in c		
			your hands before eating.
	b- hygiene		d- germ
	• •		ave had that bad accident.
_	b- has been	<u> </u>	d- are
	a job		a are
•	b- to find		d- find
	Rome after they		
_	d- were doing		
	someone with spec		
a- accountan	•	c- expert	•
	Dickens was twelve	•	
a- While		c- During	
		•	being sent to
	b- a gang		-
•	• •		•
			e questions correctly.
	b) quiz	, ·	· ·
	written		
a) ne nad	b) has he	c) nad ne	a) ne ala

93- Naguib Mahfouz was awarded th	ne Noble Prize for
a) medicine b) literature	
94- Diamond is the	
a) more b) little	•
	young children and ask for ransom.
a) adopt b) hijack	
	lly, they wouldn't have had that accident.
a) has been b) had been	
97- Fishing and cycling are	·
	c) outdoor d) outdoors
98- Today, car engines burn petrol i	
	c) efficiently d) carefully
99- Hebe tw	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
a) will b) is going to	
100- The sun	
a) always b) never	
101- I have been living in Bir El Abd.	
_	c-for d-during
102- In order not to weight, you	
	c- put on d- put down
103- As they	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
_	c- were watching d-watched
104- If we were in Ghaza, we	_
1	- would have fought d- would fight
105- My new car runs more	
	:ly c- quietly d- carefully
106- Crowded cities often have air	
107- Ourfill with a	nsation c- traffic d –pollution
a-ears b-eyes 108- Abu -Trekaa lot	
	c-costs d-gives
_	understand. The answer was very
•	ous c- infected d –dangerous
110 are the sm	·
	c- Brains d- Pieces
111- Mandarin islar	
	mon c) commonest d) the most common
_	always a lot of photos .
	en c) had took d) took
	the bank and took millions of dollars
a) outbreak b) broke into	c) broke out d) out broke

114-Our lungs are parts of our body that fill with air when we	
a) bathe b) breathe c) breath d) bath	
115- Who at the weekend ?	
a) have you meet b) did you meet c) will you met d) did you me	ŧt.
116- To is to plan and draw something new , like a house or engine	
a) design b) determine c) decide d) desire	
117-To keep fit , professional have to train every day.	
a) athletes b) athlete c) atheltics d) athletic	
118- I've just received an e-mail from my friend in Japan . He us next year.	
a) visit b) shall visits c) is visiting d) going to visit	
119- The cut on my leg is getting worse : it is dirty and has become	
a) polluted b) infected c) dusty d) clean	
120- Without his rich patron , Shakespeare a successful writer.	
a) would had b) will has c) wouldn't been d) wouldn't have been	
121- If I my camera, I would borrow my brother's.	
a) will lose b) loses c) lose d) lost	
122- Mohamed and I work for children's	
a) council b) charity c) assembly d) society	
123- A human brain is more complex than the most computer.	
a) powerful b) powerless c) inexpensive d) doubtful	
124- While, he fell down.	
a) was playing b) playing c) plays d) play	
a) was playing b) playing c) plays d) play 125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex last month. a) yet b) ago c) for d) since 127- Charles Dickens is most famous for a) dictionaries b) novels c) plays d) poetry 128- Having Luxor, he bought wonderful souvenirs. a) visiting b) visits c) visited d) had visited	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex last month. a) yet b) ago c) for d) since 127- Charles Dickens is most famous for a) dictionaries b) novels c) plays d) poetry 128- Having Luxor, he bought wonderful souvenirs. a) visiting b) visits c) visited d) had visited 129- I usually take with my modern camera. a) uniforms b) photographs c) paintings d) places 130- It's ten years I visited Alex.	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
125- Oliver Twist was brought up in a	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex last month. a) yet b) ago c) for d) since 127- Charles Dickens is most famous for a) dictionaries b) novels c) plays d) poetry 128- Having Luxor, he bought wonderful souvenirs. a) visiting b) visits c) visited d) had visited 129- I usually take with my modern camera. a) uniforms b) photographs c) paintings d) places 130- It's ten years I visited Alex. a) since b) ago c) for d) just 131- If Ali	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex last month. a) yet b) ago c) for d) since 127- Charles Dickens is most famous for a) dictionaries b) novels c) plays d) poetry 128- Having Luxor, he bought wonderful souvenirs. a) visiting b) visits c) visited d) had visited 129- I usually take with my modern camera. a) uniforms b) photographs c) paintings d) places 130- It's ten years I visited Alex. a) since b) ago c) for d) just 131- If Ali money, he would have a party. a) will have b) had had c) had d) has 132- Our fill with air when we breathe. a) hearts b) heads c) hands d) lungs 133- After lunch, she went to bed	
a) workhouse b) school c) palace d) station 126- Magdi has worked in Alex last month. a) yet b) ago c) for d) since 127- Charles Dickens is most famous for a) dictionaries b) novels c) plays d) poetry 128- Having Luxor, he bought wonderful souvenirs. a) visiting b) visits c) visited d) had visited 129- I usually take with my modern camera. a) uniforms b) photographs c) paintings d) places 130- It's ten years I visited Alex. a) since b) ago c) for d) just 131- If Ali	

135- Mr. Firwiz was educated Minya University.
a) from b) by c) with d) at
136- Mrs. Ahlam takeswhen Mrs. Nadia is absent.
a) off b) over c) after d) to
137-Santiago is the main in The old Man and the Sea.
a) character b) place c) actor d) novel
138- Cleanliness protects us from
a) infections b) infect c) infected d) infectious
139- In Egypt employeesat the age of sixty.
a) perform b) retire c) want d) work
140- Sarah does not mindher mother at home.
a) to help b)helps c) help d) helping
141-My father always advises me to work
a-easy b-hardly c-easily d-hard
142-Dr. Zahi Hawass is one of archaeologists in the world.
a-more famous b-less famous c-the most famous d-the least
143-He finished his work a moment
a-just b-yet c-ago d-already
144-Without lifeboats, many people would have
a-draw b-drowned c-drawn d-drew
145-Sientists are looking forsources of energy nowadays.
a-similar b-difficult c-alternative d-different
146-Football is usually played
a-indoor b-indoors c-outdoor d-outdoors
147-Can youmy age?
a-guess b-invent c-spare d-spend
148-Oliver Twist is one of thein Dickens 'novel.
a-persons b-actors c-characters d-thieves
149- A geologist usesto find out underground water.
a-remote sensing b-remote serving c-remote control d-remote sending
150-The machine was very No one could repair it.
a-easy b-completed c-complicated d-soft
151-If my watchright, I wouldn't have been late.
a-was b-were c-had been d-has been
152-My grandfather has promisedsmoking next week.
a-stop b-to stop c-stopping d-stopped
153-Have you heard? There's a newof bird flu in China.
a-breakout b-infection c-outbreak d-disease
154-If we hadn't gone to Spain for our holiday, we…have met Jorge and his family.
a-won't b-didn't c-wouldn't d-hadn't
155is very important in a hospital.
a-clean b-cleaning c-unclean d-cleanliness

156-This is an easy question! The answ	or is			
a-done b-made c-public d-obvious 157-My brotheran infection while he was on holiday.				
a-caught b-did				
158-If you eat too many sweets, you'll				
a-put b-put on	•	a-put down		
159-If I felt tired, I'd go to bed				
a-early b-late c-				
160-The Old Man and The Sea is shorted				
	than d-	then		
161-Ahmedin El-Hamoul since	-			
a) lived b) lives		d) has lived		
162-The human brain is really				
a) useless b) silly	·	-		
163- The smallest parts of animals and p	olants are called			
a) brains b) hearts	c) cells	d) pieces		
164-He always gives me money when I'		-		
a) honest b) genius	c)modest	d)generous		
165-If he had that novel, he	read it.			
a) will b) would	c) would have	d)can		
166-ltme three hours to finish the	ne test.			
a) took b) gave	c) did	d)had		
167- Hefrom the Faculty of	Arts.			
a) studied b) joined	c)finished	d)graduated		
168-He promisedsmok				
a) to stop b) stop		d)stopped		
169-He drove a car for the first time at the				
a) height b) weight				
170-Ahmed isthan Noh	, ,	, 3		
a) clever b)cleverer		d)the most clever		
171-There are very bigof t	•	•		
a .geologists b .statues	•			
172-Sheplaying the pia				
a .enjoyed b. took		d_plaved		
173 -The young men want to give up				
but they are not good enough.	and jobe and book	, in the second		
a .professional b .junior	c maior	d expert		
174-When she was16 ,my cousin wo	-			
a .major b. professional				
175 -If a child has dirty hands, they w				
a .cream c .paste				
. 176 -Youpark your o	car in a no parking	area.		

a .needn't c .must d .mustn't d.should
177 -Youwash if you have touched an infected bird .
a.must b .mustn't c .shouldn't d .should
178 -After hethe report, he delivered it at once .
a .writing b .had written c .wrote d .write
179 -They didn't clean the flatthe boss had already left .
b .until c .before d .after a .hardly
·
180 -This is an easy question .The answer is
a .made b .public c .obvious d. done
181- If Iyou, I'd act differently.
a. am b. have been c. will be d. were
182- Can you tell me the best wayslearning vocabulary?
a. from b. of c. to d. on
183- The light from the sun is important for all living things.
a. natural b. industrial c. man-made d. artificial
184- Don't worry, I'll pickthe phone.
a. out b. down c. up d. off
185- We use our tongues to different foods.
a. feel b. smell c. hear d. taste
186- The brain acts as a store for memories.
a. past b. future c. next d. coming
187- I a phone call from my aunt last night.
a. made b. sent c. received d. found
188- The brain canthe information received from our senses.
a.watch b. analyse c. feel d. touch
189- Theis the smallest of the living thing.
a. cell b. brain c. tongue d. hand
190-If water is heated, it
a. boiled b. would boil c. boil d. boils
191- We Should do a lot of exercise in order not toweight.
a) put b) put away c) put on d) put down
192- After Nigeria, the Egyptian People were very proud of their football team.
a) had beat b) beating c) beat d) was beating
193-El Arish is town in North Sinai.
a) bigger b) the biggest c) big d) biggest
194- I have lived in Al-Bir El Abd
a) for b) since c) ago d) yet
195-A of robbers attacked me yesterday and stole all the money in my pocket.
a. gang b. public c. geologist d. project
196- It is really dark. I think it
a) rained b) is going to rain c) shall rain d) rains
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,

a) poisonous	b) safe	c) fit	d) suitable	
198- There is no air in North Sinai.				
a) environmen	t b) condensa	ation c) populat	ion d)pollution	
199- If my watch	right, h	e wouldn't have to fix	it.	
		c) were		
,	•	,	ise of thejam.	
			ent d- transport	
			whether you are ill or not.	
	•	•	erature d- cold	
		unlock it.		
		ng to c-would	d- going	
	_	•	on holidays and vacations.	
		ng c- peace	-	
			you work for long hours.	
			d- knowledge	
		chess.	, a	
		ing c- playing	d- plaved	
		about man		
-	-		vs d- knowledge	
			in a hook to catch fish.	
		c- plait		
		r		
<u>-</u>	=	ood as c- bette		
_	_	zig 1		
a- since	b- for	c- in		
			He has booked the tickets.	
		oing to leave c- will		
211-Our senses o			icave a leave	
		c-altogether	d-all together	
	•	on from your	<u> </u>	
		c-senses		
213-If I	-		u-digestion	
		c-have been	d-had been	
			store past memories.	
a-brains		c-mend	d-mines	
-		c-concentrate	-	
_			•	
			of animals and plants.	
_	_	c-Brains	d-Cells	
•	•	mine.	d for	
a-in	b-with	C-to	d-for	
218-Over populati	on results	most of our proble	ems.	

a-in		c-for		d-to
219-This food is				
a-taste		_		ul
220- If you chang	-			
a-memory	b-charac	ter c	-mind	d-brain
221- Rabbits don'				
*		o) fur c)	-	
222- The committ	ee voted to		our proposa	ls. ;
a) adapt	b) adopt	c) addict	d) ad	ept
223- The rainfores	sts of Borneo	, in	.the orangutan	lives, are very hot.
a) where	b) that	c)what	d)which	
224	has mad	le it easy to kee	ep in touch with	each other.
a) A telephone	b) The tel	ephone c) T	elephone d	l) Telephones
225- She got the	full marks		her exams.	
a) in b) into	c) on c	l) about	
226- The Mona Li	sal	by Leonardo Da	a Vinci is well k	ept in the museum .
a) painted				
227- The police w				
) who		
228-1 think some				hone .
		c) of		
229- Rats and mid	ce are the		of sand cats.	
a) pray	b)bray	c)pre	y d)bay	
				ild who has no parents.
a) adapt	b) adopt	c) address	d) advertise	·
	-	-	· ·	ole millions of dollars.
		c)gang		
232- I want to be				,,,
	=	c) out		
, .	•	,	,	s gave them a ransom.
		c) caı	•	-
234- If he has bro	-		_	
		c) punished		
235- After he	•		-	ersitv.
				d) finishes
236- I my	•	•		,
		done c) do		as doing
237- Before				
		c) left		
238- He didn't buy	,	•	· ·	
_				ng d) was saved
239- No sooner				J :, :::: ::::::::

a) had he arrived b) he arrives c) he had arrived d) he arrived 240-The scientists spent months(adopting - analyzing - realizing - collecting) the rocks which had been brought from the moon. 241-A) (Does – Is – Has – Was) Ali usually late for school? B) Yes, sir. He hardly comes early. 242- If you (listen - contract - hear - concentrate) on your studies, you will do well at school. 243-He didn't come to the cinema with us because he (has - were - had - is) already seen the film. 244-What kind of (space-sail – cell – soil) is best for growing potatoes? 245-I'm (quit – quite – quiet– queue) sure that he has passed his driving test. 246-If I (were -am - had been - have been) hungry, I would have something to eat. 247-Sally is my (aunt - daughter - niece -cousin) and I am her uncle. 248-To be a successful sports star, you should have certain..... a- adjectives b- characters c- quantities d- qualities 249-The of the story "Oliver Twist" is that bad people will be punished sooner or later. a-normal b-abnormal c-immoral d-moral 250-Doctors need to.....the results of tests on their patients. b-analyze a-apply c-supply 251- Ahmed was after ten hours running around the playground. a-exhausted b-relaxed c-afraid d-interested 252- Football is an game. a-outbrave b-outdoors c-outside d-outdoor 253- power comes from the sun. a- Hydro electric b- Water c- Wind d-Solar 254- Now, all cars burn petrol more b-sufficiently d-affectionately a-effectively c-efficiently 255- We must take things to succeed in life. b- carelessly a- seriously c- cowardly d-aimlessly 256-This is one way street. You go that way. a- can't b- shouldn't d-needn't c- mustn't 257- Lear discovered that he had made a when he believed his two daughters a- favour b- mistake c- charity d- profit 258. My brother..... a lot of money from his job as a pilot. b-earns c-costs d-gives 259. Before his shows start, the man..... himself to everyone who comes in. b-introduces d-remembers c-names a-says 260. If I...... a camera. I would take a photo of the family party. d- would have b- have c- has 261 . If you very fast, you'll catch your train. b-running c-runs d-run 262. My brother...... a goal in a school football match yesterday.

a-played b-scored		d-received
263. If I felt tired. I'd go to bed		
a-early b-today		d-before
264. Someone who studies soil a		
a- biologist b- astronaut	•	•
265. Someone who writes for a r	• •	
a- journalist b- novelist		•
266. Neil Armstrong		
a-walk b-walks		d-walking
267.While he As a journalist,		-
a- works b- working		
268- There are very big		
a) statues b) rocks c)		ogisis
269- Sheplaying the	piano yesterday.	
a)took b) gave	c) enjoyed d) p	layed
270- The young men want to give	e up their jobs and be	comefootballers.
a) junior b) major	c) professional	d) expert
271- When she was 16, my cous	in won the	. tennis championship.
a) professional b) athlete	e c) major	d) iunior
272- Plants grow very quickly in t	, -	, -
a) soil b) floor c) sp		_
3, 30 3, 3,	a, anasigisa	
273- We did a at school to	day. I answered all th	ne questions correctly.
a) quiz b) play d		race
274- Nabawiya Mousa		ceed in education.
a) discussed b) collected		
275- Egyptian people	our ancient statues	f they are in other countries.
a) don't see b) hasn't see	n c) doesn't	see d) see
276- Dr Hawass sometimes	in the 'magazi	ne "Egypt Today".
a) write b) has written	c) will write d)	writes
277-Who with when y	you visited the- museu	ım yesterday?
a) do you go b) you went	c) have you	gone d) did you go
278-She is less (cleverer-clevere	st-the cleverest-cleve	r)than her sister.
279-Do you want to(win-gain-ear	n-break) the world red	ord for swimming?
280-The (scale-skull-skeleton-ski	ill)is all the bones in yo	our body.
281-Look out! You (will fall-are go	oing to fall-fall-are falli	ng) in the hole.
282-It was a difficult question but I (passed-enabled-succe	eded-managed) to answer it.
283- On holidays, we like (surfing	g-camping-climbing-di	ving)in the mountains.
284-What sports do you (make-p	oractice-do-pay)?	

285-Abu-Treka is(name-pen named-surnamed –nicknamed)"Zidan Al-Arab."				
286-Abu-Heif's name was given(to-for-on-at) a beach in Alex.				
287-Hemingway had a very(popular-ordinary-normal-simple) life				
288- There are very bigof pharaohs at Luxor.				
a jewellery b- statues c- characters d fiction				
289-You shouldyour best to pass your exam.				
a to do b doing c do d done				
290- Haidy has a photographicshe remember things by looking at them.				
a password b brain c message d memory				
291- Iunless I passed my test.				
a- wouldn't be b- won't be c- can't be d- would be				
292- If Imoney, I 'd go on holiday				
a have b had c will have d having				
293- The teacher was pleased because all the studentsthe exam.				
a will pass b are passing c would pass d had passed				
294- When we were on holiday , Ia lot of photographs.				
a took b scored c earned d won				
295-Ais some one who studies rocks and soil.				
a journalist b geologist c novelist d biologist				
296- Salmaout until she had done her homework.				
a didn't go b hadn't gone c won't go d- isn't going				
297-I'm going tomy brother some photos by e- mail.				
a- close b receive c guess d send				
298- My teacher was at Ain Shams University.				
a. born b. eaten c. educated d. punished				
299- Thestudies rocks.				
a. geologist b. photographer c. astronaut d. pilot				
300- The Apollo project men on the moon.				
a. runes b. moves c. carries d. landed				
301- The is a person who landed on the moon.				
a. astronaut b. scientist c. biographer d. astronomer				
302- A: Howdo you watch football matches? B: twice a week.				
a. many b. much c. far d. often				
303- Doctors provide the ill people medical care.				
a. without b. with c. by d. for				
304- The nomads live in a part in the desert.				
a. remote b. sensing c. form d. cross				
305- Radars from show underground water and minerals.				
a. cameras b. stars c. satellites d. orbits				
306- Ramy Ashur is a				
a. well-known b. famous c. notorious d. Sports star				
_307- My grandfather is the person I admire				

a. most b. mostly	c. more than	d. the most
308-Charles Dickens	in the south of England.	
a-bear b-was born	-	
309-"Dangerous" is the opposit	te of	
a-sad b-serious		
310-The smallest parts of anima		
a-hearts b-cells		
311-If you do exercise regularly		-
a-put off b-put away		
312-You should avoid	friends with such ba	d people.
a-to make b-make	c-making	d-to making
313. When I'm older, I hope		
a) bought b) to buy c)	buying d) will buy.	
314. A/Anwrites storie	s in a newspaper.	
a) character b) interprete	er c) journalist d) a	pprentice
315. While Samia was revising	for the exam, the telephor	ne
a) hadrung b) rings	c) rang d) run	g
316. Try not toany	noise when you go into th	e library.
a) do b) make	c) find d) pe	rform
317- Mr. Mahmoud has worked	in this factory	more than 20 years.
a- since b- until	c- for	d- ago.
318you hurry, you	won't catch your train.	
a) If b) b)When	c) Unless d) Altho	ough
319-Abu-Heif the reco	rd by crossing the English C	Channel in I3 hours and 45
minutes .		
a- covered b- achieved		
320- Ahmed and his friend ofter		
a- do b- make	•	
321- The problem is that I'm ter	_	emembering vocabulary.
	c-on d- for	
322ho	e felt tired , he'd go to bed	early.
a-But for b- With		d— Without
323- Rally driving is a		
a) sports' b) spor		d) sport's
324-Ourfill with		
	ears c- hearts	•
325- It took the taxi two hours to	o reach the station becaus	se of
thejam.		
a- traffic b- vehicle		d- transport
326—- is very important in	•	
a- Goodliness b- Cleanlin		
327-Anis someor	ne with special skills or kn	owledge of a subject

a- accountant	b- electrician	c-exp	ert	d- academic
328- The Statue of Lib	erty, which is at the	entrance of Ne	ew York is a	
of free	dom.			
a-part t	o- place	c- symbol	d- marl	<
329-I wish we could avo	id badly main	tained cars not t	o pollute our su	rroundings.
a) using	b) used	c) to use	d) use	
330-It's expected that	the world wil	l increase rapid	ly to reach 100)0 billion.
a) outbrea	k b) apprentic	e c) gene	rosity d)	population
331-If he'd been more	careful, he	all his money.		
a) wouldn't lose		b) won't lose)	
c) wouldn't have	lost	d) isn't goin	g to lose	
332-This problem is ve	ery simple, the solut	tion is very	You just n	eed to
concentrate.				
a) mysterious	b) complicated	c) poisonous	d) obvi	ous
333-His father was se	nt to prison because	e he into	debts.	
a) has got	b) had got	c) have got	d) is to	get
334-You must be o	of yourself. You have	just told your frie	end something t	hat isn't true.
a) pleased	b) proud	c) ashamed	d) fond	
335-He is a famous jo	urnalist and he neve	er false r	ews or stories) <u>.</u>
a) writing	b) writes	c) wrote	d) write	;
336-The bodies of the	living things consis	t of millions of -	which a	re very small.
a) cells	b) brains	c) analysis	d) sens	es
337-No one was as	as Abu-Heif, h	e was the world	best swimme	r.
a) good	b) better	c) best	d) well	
338-While hygiene is y	your own cleanlines	s,is pub	olic cleanliness).
a) infections	b) stomach	c) sanitation	d) gern	าร
339- My father a	lot of money from h	nis job.		
a) pays	b) costs	c)earns d) (gives	
340-An Is someo	ne with special skill	or knowledge of	of a subject	
a) accountant	b) electrician	c) expert d)	academic	
341- I couldn't run any	farther because I v	vas completely		
a) tired	b) exhausted	c) tiring d)	exhausting	
342- Our fill with	air when we breath	e .		
a) ears	b) eyes	c) lungs d	hands	
343- Some people thir	nk that Dickens is th	ieimpo	ortant English i	novelist.
a) more	b) most	c) very d) much	
344- If you eat many s	weets, you will	weight.		
a) put	b) put away	c) put on	d) put down	
345is very impo	ortant in a hospital.			
a) Clean	b) Cleanliness	c) Cleans) Cleaned	
346- This is an easy q	uestion! The answe	er is		
a) done	b) made	c) public c) obvious	

347- You should avoidfriends with bad people.a) to makeb) makec) makingd) to making				
348- An important rule of personalis to wash your hands before meals.				
a) sanitation b) hygiene c)infection d)germ				
349- If Sara enough money ,she'd buy a second hand car.				
a-will have b-could have c – had d-has				
350- The minister decidedthe reports before he left the office.				
a-reading b- to read c- reads d-read				
351- We should water before we drink it .				
a -boils b-boiling c- to boil d-boil				
352- An important of personal is to wash your hands before eating				
a -germs b-sanitation c-hygiene d-infection				
353- If the drivers more careful ,they wouldn't have had that bad accident.				
a- had been b- have been c-were d-are				
354- Osama hopesa job next month .				
a- find b- finding c - to find d- finds				
355- "Disease" means a/anor serious medical condition.				
a -examination b- cure c- suffering d-illness				
356- My cousin is a new teacher. She has just from the faculty of Education.				
a- studied b- joined c-finished d –graduated				
357-A palace is a				
a-symbol b- house for a king or queen c- tower d- very tall building				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well.				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight.				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid friends with such bad people.				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid friends with such bad people. a) to make b) make c) making d) to making				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid friends with such bad people. a) to make b) make c) making d) to making 362. They left for Rome after they some business in London.				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid friends with such bad people. a) to make b) make c) making d) to making 362. They left for Rome after they some business in London . a) do b) had done c) would do d) were doing 363. An is someone with special skills or knowledge of a subject . a) accountant b) electrician c) expert d) academic				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't weight. a) put off b) put away c) put on d) put down 361. You should avoid friends with such bad people. a) to make b) make c) making d) to making 362. They left for Rome after they some business in London . a) do b) had done c) would do d) were doing 363. An is someone with special skills or knowledge of a subject . a) accountant b) electrician c) expert d) academic				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called a) hearts b) cells c) brains d) pieces 360. If you do exercise regularly, you won't				
358- Athletes must work with a good				
358- Athletes must work with a good to perform well. a- training b- train c- trainer d – trainee 359. The smallest parts of animals and plants are called				

368. A/ An is a person who changes spoken words of a language into another .
a) archaeologist b) geologist c) interpreter d) receptionist
369. "Disease" means a/an or serious medical condition .
a) cure b) suffering c) illness d) examination
370. An important rule of personalis to wash your hands before
eating.
a) sanitation b) hygiene c) infection d) germs
371 -The (Rosettais on of (Egypt's most valuable monuments.
a) (Pyramid b)rock C) Stone (D)brick
372 –He succeeded with honours, so his parents were of him
a) happy (B) proud C) disappointed (D) angry
373 - The OldMan and the Sea describes fight between man and
A)- landscape B) scenery C) nature D) man
374-Tofootball ,football is a job .
a)amateur (B) former C)professional D) private.
375 - Mount Everest is a one .
a) low b)small c)giant d) foreign
376 -She spent a lot of time
a)cook (B)cooks C)to cook D) cooking
377 - If I were you , I study harder.
a)will (B)had C)would (D)can
378- You break law.
a) needn't b) have to C) are to (D) mustn't
379 - He worksto earn more money.
a) hard (B) hardly C) harden (D) hardness
380he -was watching T.V, the lights went out.
a) Because b) As C)Just D)So
381 - We saw a lot of whales when we were on the ship .
a) abroad b)a board C) broad (D) board
382 — I'm going into the country tomorrow if itfine
a)will be (B)were C)is (D) had been
383. Cleanliness is extremely important in protecting us from
a) fictions b) inventions c) infection d) outbreak
384. My friendin London two years ago.
a) was b) has been c) has gone d) will be
385. I don't want to be in, so I'll have to earn some money.
a) debt b) prison c) cells d) palace
386. Sayed was absolutelywhen he heard he had lost his job.
a) furious b)exhausted c) incredible d) enormous
387. Salma alwaysa lot of photographs when she went on holiday.
a) takes b) take c) took d) taking
388- While, the telephone rang .

a) sleeps b) sleeping c) was sleeping d) slept			
389- He doesn't want to be in, so he'll have to earn some money			
a) debt b) wealth c) wealthy d) richness			
390- I was so tired that I fell asleep the film .			
a) while b) when c) as d) during			
391- A is a person in a book , play or film .			
a) journalist b) character c) writer d) novelist			
392- My fatherto play football when he was young .			
a) using b) is used c) used d) was used			
393- A / An is someone who travels and works in space .			
a) archaeologist b) geologist c) astronaut d) astronomer			
394- The Pan Arab games is a international sport championship .			
a) small b) university c) major d) remote			
395- He off his horse last Monday .			
a) falls b) fall c) fell d) falling			
396- He in passing the exam .			
a) successful b) success c) successfully d) succeeded			
397- A / An is a teacher who is a woman and the leader of a school .			
a) headmistress b) headmaster c) archaeologist d) astronaut			
398- The is the layer on the earth in which plants grow .			
a) floor b) ground c) soil d) space			
399- The managerat the meeting at eleven yesterday .			
a) didn't b) had c) was d) did			
400– On the first day of school, the teacher asked each student to say name.			
a) your b) our c) their d) his			
401– Oliver Twist grew up in a because his mother had died.			
a) prison b) palace c) workshop d) workhouse			
402– It until the meeting had ended that we all left.			
a) isn't b) wasn't c) doesn't d) didn't			
403 – Our troops over 300 enemy soldiers.			
a) captured b) captivated c) caught d) arrested			
404 – I'm of myself for doing so badly in the school test.			
a) afraid b) ashamed c) proud d) pleased			
405– Children eat too much chocolate. It's bad for their teeth.			
a) must b) should c) shouldn't d) mustn't			
406 – most novels written by Dickens on the dark side of life in the 19 th century.			
a) reflect b) effect c) infect d) affect			
407 – The project may come to an end due to some problems.			
a) marital b) financial c) social d) biographical 408 – I out if it is stormy.			
a) wouldn't go b) won't go c) wouldn't have gone d) hadn't gone 409 – We our old friends for a year. They are too busy.			

a) hadn't met b) didn't meet c) haven't met d) haven't been met				
410-Shall we (complete – discuss – talk – speak) the problem to solve it?				
411-After a long flight, the plane (fell – landed – crashed – sank) safely.				
412-Dr Zewail(helps – likes – works – calls) scientists find new medicines.				
413-Rain rarely (fills – feels – falls – files) in the Western Desert.				
414-With the help of remote sensing, a lot of water was (completed – found –				
brought – given) under the Western Desert.				
415-Her voice is too weak to (listen – feel – hear – see) .				
416-The (astronaut – pilot – archaeologist – expert) of our flight to London was so clever.				
417-More than one Egyptian won the Nobel(reward – quiz – prize – game) .				
418-The Suez Canal is (hardly – slightly – correctly – internationally) important.				
419-Education is the only way to help the Egyptian (world –society – quantity – photograp)				
420- My father was very last year. He saved one of my friends from drowning.				
a) hero b) heroine c) heroic d) heroism 421- I couldn't answer the phone because Ia shower.				
a) was having b) would have c) had d) had had				
422- Whatshe feel if she read this novel again?				
a) does b) did c) would d) will				
423. If you want to learn a skill, you can becomeand learn from your skilled				
employer				
a) a hero b) a trainer c) an assistant d) an apprentice.				
424. Noha wasafter she cleaned the house all day. She slept for 12 hours after				
a) absolutely exhausted b) absolutely tired				
c) very exhausted d) not tired				
425. Mr. Smith lived in Egypt from 1997 until 2007. This means that				
a) he has lived in Egypt for 10 years. b) he has lived in Egypt since 10 years.				
c) he lived in Egypt for 10 years. d) he lived in Egypt since 10 years.				
426. Big cities are often crowded and have air				
a) environment b) condensation c) traffic d) pollution				
427. In 1953.Abu-Heif was the first to cross the English Channel in 13 hours and 45				
minutes. He the record.				
a) cut b) broke c) hit d) did				
428. Athletes must work with a goodto perform well. a) training b) train c) trainer d) trainee				
429. Today, car engines burn petrol morethan in the past.				
a) successfully b) efficiently c) quickly d) carefully				
430. We did aat school. I answered all the questions correctly.				
a) match b) quiz c) space d) piece				
431. No soonerwritten the letter than he posted it.				
a) he had b) has he c) had he d) he did				

432- I like	mus	ic as you.		
a- as	b- similar	c- sar	ne	d- the same
433	is the study of	of ancient so	cieties by exam	ining what remains of
their graves and to	ols.			
a-Architecture	b- Archaeology	c- Geo	logy d- Geo	graphy
435- I fell asleep				
a- while		_	S (d- during
4- Most children in				
a- helps			•	
436- In order to be	. •		•	•
a- patient	•	-		
437- Ito N		-	·	
a- will fly			•	
438- Although he i	• • •			
a- happy	-			ippiest
439- Tennis is an.			p000 a	.pp.:001
a- indoor		•	loor d- ou	tdoors
440-All the world's				
a- cut		=		
441- The Eiffel To				
a- statue				
442-I wish we coul				
surroundings.				pondito ou
	b) used	c)	to use	d) use
443-It's expected t	•	•		•
-	b) appren			
444-If he'd been m	,	•	_	, . .
a) wouldn't lose		b) won'		
c) wouldn't have lo	ost	•	going to lose	
-	•		•	st need to concentrate.
446-His father was	b) compli	•	•	•
	b) had go			
,	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	•		I something that isn't
true.	,	,	,	O
7 -	b) proud	•		•
448-He is a famou	•			
,		b) writes		d) write
				- which are very small.
a) cells 450-As reading is	-	•	analysis	u) senses
	ctice b)		c) concentration	d) pleasure
451-"mastered" in	-	_		
	used b)			d) mistaken

452- Fishing and cy	cling areactivit	ties.		
a) indoors	b) indoor	c) outdoo	ors d) outdoor	
453- When he was	on holiday, he always.	a lot of pho	tographs.	
a) take	b) takes	c) tool	d) taking	
454- The boat	did their best to	save the passenge	ers.	
a) crew	b) staff	c) team	d) employers	
455- This is the	film I have ever wat	tched.		
a) most	b) worst	c) mo	re d) less	
456- Besides being	an international cham	pion. Abu Heif was	famous for his	
a) bounty	b) money	c) gener	osity d) generous	
457- The light went	out while this	story.		
a) was reading	b) read	c) had	read d) reading	
458- There was so	much smoke in the roo	om that I could hard	lly	
a) breathe	b) breath	c) swallow	d) breathing	
459- It was the mos	st difficult quiz I have ev	ver		
a) do	b) make	c) made	d) done	
460- People like the	ose who do	Things.		
a) hero	b) heroic	c) heroine	d) heron	
461- The fish smelt				
a) nicely	b) well	c) bad	d) badly	
462- Where	since the bell rang	g?		
a) have you be	en b) were you c) h	nad you been	d) will you be	
463- Don't worry. I	will just around the	shops for half an h	iour.	
	b)want			
464-Parents should	d set a good for	their children to fol	llow.	
•	b) simple	c) example	d) symbol	
	smoke at school.			
•	b) should	•	d) mustn't	
	ool until I had written th			
*	b) am not leaving	•	d) didn't leave	
	So most stude			
·	b) modest		d) hard	
	of this food			
	b) sound	•	d) touch	
	e of your bac			
a) excited	b) pleased	c) shy	d) ashame	

Rewrite the following sentences using the word(s) in brackets to give
1- No girl is more beautiful than Mona in our family. (the most)
2- He has taught in this school for seven years. (since)
3- I didn't have your mobile number so I didn't phone you. (If)
4- First, Omar finished his homework. Then, he watched a DVD (After)
4- First, Omar finished his homework. Then, he watched a DVD (After) 5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO) 6– Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa. (the)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO) 6- Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa. (the) 7 - I have not seen Amir for a long time. (since)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO) 6- Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa. (the) 7 - I have not seen Amir for a long time. (since) 8- The ocean is terribly deep. (terrible)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO) 6- Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa. (the) 7 - I have not seen Amir for a long time. (since) 8- The ocean is terribly deep. (terrible) 9. He didn't play football until he had done his homework. (Having)
5- Are they going to buy a car? (DO) 6- Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa. (the) 7 - I have not seen Amir for a long time. (since) 8- The ocean is terribly deep. (terrible) 9. He didn't play football until he had done his homework. (Having) 10. The plane crashed because of the bad weather. (If)

14- Because Osama came home late, his lunch was cold. (If)
15- I last swam in the sea a month ago. (since)
16- We've met before, but I can't remember your name. (Although)
17- Does the shark have sharp teeth? Yes, it does. (use: Has)
18- You didn't have a map, so we lost our way . (If)
19- Mona says she's happy to stay with the children . (mind)
20- He started to watch T.V 3 hours ago. He is still watching it.(for)
21 - He was so late that he missed the bus . (tooto)
22 – It is the most interesting story I have ever read . (never)
23 – He no longer goes to work on foot because he has a car . (used to)
24 – She failed because of her carelessness (been)
25- A plane is faster than a train. (fast)
26- I advise you to sleep eight hours a night. (should)
27- I had my breakfast, before that I took some exercise. (As soon as)
28- We were having supper and suddenly the doorbell rang. (While)
29. They didn't go to school because of the heavy rain. (heavily)
30. Are you going to share him the project? (intend)
31. No river in the world is longer than the Nile. (longest)
32. It's necessary to obey your teacher. (must)
33-Shakespeare wrote Hamlet . (by)
34-His habit in the past was sleeping early but now he doesn't. (used)
35-The nurse is unhappy to have night shifts. (like)
36- John Baird invented the television . (by)
37-His habit in the past was riding horses but now he doesn't. (used)
38-The nurse is unhappy to have night shifts. (keen)
39- My brother plans to travel abroad. (going)

40-I read a story and then I went to bed.	(After)		
41-Zamalek didn't play well so they were beater	ı by Al-Ahly .	(If)	
42- No school in Sinai is better than our school.	(best		
43-Some people laughed during the film , but I f	ound it terrifyi	ng . (very)	
44- The Nile is the longest river in the world . ()	here)		
45- He wouldn't have gone to hospital if he hadr	n't been injure	d. (because)	
46- I have just finished my homework . (ago)			
47- A lot of people are interested in football . (in	nterest)		
48- Enas last time met Marian was in 2009.	(for)		
49- You have to wear a uniform at school.	(nece	essary)	
50- G.Bell invented the telephone.	(inve	entor)	
51-Mrs Heba was cooking and suddenly the gas	ran out. (W	/hile)	
52- I last saw my uncle when I was in Alex.	(1	haven't)	
53- He can't buy the car because he doesn't hav	e money.	(If)	
54- Ali played the match, then he went home.	(,	Ali didn't)	
55- I'm not a doctor, so I can't help you.		(If)	
56- During his stay in Egypt, he saw the pyramid	S.	(While)	
57-I finished my homework and then I watched	a DVD.	(After)	
58-I was so extremely tired that I slept for twelv	e hours.	(exhausted)	
59-Leila can't find her school bag.		(lost)	
60-There isn't a longer river in the world than th	e Nile.	(longest)	
61. I finished my homework and then I went out	. (After)		
62. He's a bad writer.	(badly)		
64. No one in the family is taller than Ali.	(tallest)		
65. I'm not rich, so I can't buy a new car.	lf)		
66. I advise you not to work hard. (shoul	d)		

67. I like to eat apple.	(enjoy)
68. I advise you to take some rest.	(ought)
69. I've done my homework.	(finish)
70. You mustn't park your car here.	(It is)
71. Would you mind opening the door?	(want)
72-You should read more to improve your v	ocabulary; that's what I'd do. (were)
73-Her baby will be born in October.	(is)
74-How long is it since they graduated from	college? (ago)
75-Can't you drive any faster than that?	(fastest)
76-You should read more to improve your v	ocabulary; that's what I'd do. (were)
77-No student in the class is taller than Asm	aa. (tallest)
78-The Egyptians own the greatest civilization	on in the world. (owners)
79-I can't find my glasses. (los	t)
80-Before I went to school, I had cleaned my	y room. (As soon as)
81- Maha is the oldest member in the family	y. (No one)
82- The ambulance took him to hospital a m	noment ago. (was)
83- I expect her arrival tomorrow.	(arrive)
84- He was watching a film and he fell aslee	p suddenly. (When)
85 - It is not a good idea to make noise in cla	ass. (It is better to avoid)
86- The river Nile is the longest river in the v	world. (longer)
87- I haven't gone to the cinema for a long t	ime. (It is)
88- After I had excused my fathers, I went to	o the cinema. (I didn't)
89. When did this story happen.	(place)
90- He gets up late and as a result, he may n	niss the train. (If)
91- He is able to run.	(running)
92- I really did all my jobs.	(already)

93-Are they going to buy a car?	(Do)
94-Ahmed is as tall as Asmaa.	(the)
95- have not seen Ayman for a long time .	(since)
96 – The ocean is terribly deep .	(terrible)
97-If you study hard, you will succeed.	(In case of)
98-Unless you studied hard, you wouldn't succeed	. (Without)
- 99-While Ali was playing, he fell down.	(During)
100- When did you last meet Adel?	(When was)
101-He watched TV but before that he revised for	the exams. (until)
102- You mustn't come late otherwise I will punis	h you. (If)
103- I last saw Ali in 2012.	(ago)
104- During the match, I fell asleep.	(While)
105- He never speaks on the radio and television.	(doesn't)
106- She helped other women to succeed in educa	ation. (used to)
107- I always go to bed late.	(never)
108- When did you start learning English?	(How long)
109- Steam condenses by cooling.	(If)
(110) I advise you to study for the exam.	(better)
(111) When did you watch this program?	(ago)
(112) He slept but first he had his dinner	(as soon as)
113- The mother infected the baby with the flu.	(catch)
114- Mona's marks aren't good. She probably didr	't get ready for the exam. (can't)
115- They've built a new villa, haven't they?	(been)
116-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop.	(owner)
117-No one in the family is older than Maha.	(oldest)
118-If I had enough money, I'd buy a car.	(as)

119-She said that she hadn't stolen the books.		(denied)	
120- We've met before, but I can't remember your n	ame. (Although)	•	
121- I was so extremely tired that I slept tor twelve h	nours. (exhausted)		
122- Do you have any interest in sports?	(interested)		
123- I wonder if you could open the window.	(mind)		
124- I'm used to getting up early.	(usually)		
125- It is not necessary for her to buy a laptop.	(have to)		
126- Perhaps my father will come tomorrow.	(may)		
127- It is said that the tickets are expensive.	(The tickets)		
128- "Have you got any homework, Amr?"	(Amr's mother asked)		
129 - Is a crocodile able to swim?	(Can)		
130- He isn't a bird, so he can't fly.	(If)		
131- If you have a good goal, you will do your best to reach it. (Unless)			
132- If you got up late, you wouldn't be at school on time. (In case of)			
133- Cooling water to 0 C turns it into ice .	(If)		
134-If he didn't eat bad food, he would be healthy. (because)			
135-It's necessary fro children to obey their parents. (must)			
136-I haven't met Mr. Saad for five months.	(It's)		
137-Omm Kalthoum sang beautifully.	(beautiful)		
138- I last ate fish a week ago.	(for)		
139- Although we've met before, I can't remember your name. (but)			
140- Cairo is bigger than Alexandria.	(asas)		
141- Because Ayman arrived late, he missed the start of the lesson. (If)			
142-It is necessary for students to revise the answers well. (must)			
143- After Mrs. Heba had checked prices, she bought the dress. (until)			
144-Mr Mustafa teaches well. (g	good)		

145- No one in the family is taller than Soha. (tallst) 146-First he wrote the letter, then he posted it. (till) 137-While Ali was playing, he fell down. (During) 148-If I felt ill, I'd go to see my doctor. (to feel) 149-If it is fine, I'll go shopping. (be) 150- He never comes late. (doesn't) 151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (used to) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)		
137-While Ali was playing, he fell down. (During) 148-if I felt ill, I'd go to see my doctor. (to feel) 149-if it is fine, I'll go shopping. (be) 150- He never comes late. (doesn't) 151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (used to) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (should)	145- No one in the family is taller than Soha.	(tallst)
148-If I felt ill, I'd go to see my doctor. (to feel) 149-If it is fine, I'll go shopping. (be) 150- He never comes late. (doesn't) 151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (used to) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	146-First he wrote the letter, then he posted it.	(till)
149-If it is fine, I'll go shopping. (be) 150- He never comes late. (doesn't) 151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (used to) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	137-While Ali was playing, he fell down.	(During)
150- He never comes late. (doesn't) 151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (used to) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	148-If I felt ill, I'd go to see my doctor.	(to feel)
151- She lived in Mansura when she was young. (usually) 152- It's his habit to get up early. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	149-If it is fine, I'll go shopping.	(be)
152- It's his habit to get up early. (usually) 153- Safy is a secondary student. (goes) 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	150- He never comes late.	(doesn't)
153- Safy is a secondary student. 154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago. (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (should)	151- She lived in Mansura when she was young.	(used to)
154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age. (asas) 155-I finished doing the ironing just now. (already) 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	152- It's his habit to get up early.	(usually)
155-I finished doing the ironing just now. 156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158-I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161-I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	153- Safy is a secondary student.	(goes)
156-Do you intend to learn swimming? (going) 157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner)	154-Aliaa and Eman are the same age.	(asas)
157-He is a very careful writer. (writes) 158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	155-I finished doing the ironing just now.	(already)
158- I played tennis with my friend then I went home. (after) 159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	156-Do you intend to learn swimming?	(going)
159- Ramy won the world junior championship at the age of 16. (when) 160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	157-He is a very careful writer.	(writes)
160- we were in Cairo two years ago . (since) 161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. (If) 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	158- I played tennis with my friend then I went h	home. (after)
161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to you. 162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	159- Ramy won the world junior championship a	at the age of 16. (when)
162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me. (who) 163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	160- we were in Cairo two years ago .	(since)
163- They answered the questions. (were) 164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	161- I can't find my book so I can't give it back to	o you. (If)
164- Modern inventions enable us to live in comfort. (capable) 165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	162- Samir is a good boy. He always helps me.	(who)
165- It is necessary to do your best. (must) 166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	163- They answered the questions.	(were)
166- Would you hold this for me? (mind) 167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	164- Modern inventions enable us to live in com	nfort. (capable)
167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming competition at the age of ten. (when) 168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	165- It is necessary to do your best.	(must)
168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. (owner) 169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	166- Would you hold this for me?	(mind)
169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor at once. (should)	167-Abu-Heif won the Egyptian swimming comp	petition at the age of ten. (when)
	168-My uncle owns a very famous bookshop.	(owner)
170-No one in the family is older than Maha. (oldest)	169-You look very ill. I advise you to see a doctor	or at once. (should)
	170-No one in the family is older than Maha.	(oldest)

171-No country was as great as Egypt in architecture.	(greatest)
172-After they had collected enough information, they wrote a	report about pollution. (until)
173-He has lived in London for ten years.	(since)
174-You aren't allowed to cross the road if the traffic light	is red. (mustn't)
175- My uncle owns a very famous bookshop. [c	owner]
176-Sameh let Huda play with his ball.	[allowed]
177- You must eat healthy food.	[lt]
178- If she had studied hard, she would have passed the exa	am. [because]
179-He never speaks on the radio and television.	(doesn't)
180-After he had finished his homework , he went to bed.	(until)
181-It's still her habit to visit old friends.	(used to)
182-She watched the film after she had done her homework	k. (watching)
183. There isn't a longer river in the world than the Nile .	(longest)
184. He never speaks on the radio and television .	(doesn't)
185. Ahmed missed the train because he got up late .	(If)
186. I won't go with such a fast driver.	(refuse)
187. I 'd like you to lend me your book .	(Would you mind)
188- I last ate fish a week ago.	(for)
189- Although we've met before, I can't remember your nar	ne. (but)
190- Cairo is bigger than Alexandria.	(asas)
191- Because Ayman arrived late, he missed the start of the	lesson. (If)
192- I was having a shower when the light went out.	(While)
193- She has studied abroad since 2012.	(for)
194- The Nile is the longest river in the world.	(longer)
195- He had saved enough money before he bought a new f	flat. (until)
196- I plan to build a new house next year.	(going)

197- Maha is the oldest member in the family.	(No one)
198- The ambulance took him to hospital a moment ago	. (was)
199- I expect her arrival tomorrow.	(arrive)
200- He was watching a film and he fell asleep suddenly.	(When)
201.If I won a lottery , I'd buy a car.	(What)
202. With your permission , I will join the army.	(If)
203. I 've never been so happy.	(I am happier)
204. Nabil went to Paris and he is still there.	(gone)
205. My boss is friendly to me.	(treats)
206. France is colder than Egypt.	(as hot as)
207. We decided quickly to have a meal	(decision)
208- I've just finished my work	(ago)
209- I've never read such an interesting story.	(the most)
210- Without concentration, you wouldn't have understo	ood the lesson. (If)
211- When did your father buy his new car?	(How long)
212. There is no longer river in the world than the Nile.	(longest)
213. It is not good for you to eat a lot of chocolate.	(shouldn't)
214. Kareen has lost his school bag.	(find)
215. Ali usually have a shower before leaving for work.	(is used to)
216. Its two years since I met my friend.	(for)
217- You mustn't come late otherwise I will punish you.	(If)
218- I last saw Ali in 2012.	(ago)
220- During the match, I fell asleep.	(While)
221-He used to smoke 20 cigarettes.	(no longer)
222- We use Computers for storing information.	(enable)
223- The painter painted the flat in a week.	(It took)

224- Soha is the best girl in her class.	(good)	
225- If he had followed my advice, he wouldn't have lost his	way.	(because)
226- We didn't watch the match till we 'd finished doing our	homework.	(Having)
227. Nada didn't go out until she had done her homework.		(Having)
228. The plane crashed because of the bad weather.		(If)
229. I've arranged to give a birthday party next Friday.		(giving)
230. Pollution has a bad effect on our health.		(affects)
231. He said that he hadn't stolen the car .		(denied)
232-You must listen carefully to your teacher or you won't u	nderstand well.	(If)
233- I watched the new film but first I finished all my homew	vork.	(As soon as)
234-He hurried to the station so as not to miss the train.		(avoid)
235- He last ate fish a week ago.		(for)
236- When did you arrive in London ?		(How long)
237- My brother had eaten lunch before he slept .		(eating)
238- I didn't go to school until I had had breakfast.		(No sooner)
239- During the film , the light went out .		(While)
240 – The Nile is the longest river in the world.		(isn't)
241 – She bought the dress and then she left the shop.		(didn't)
242 – He is a man of few words.		(much)
243-During the match, the light went out.		(While I)
244-Kareem had a shower after he had played a football ma	tch.	{until}
245-We last met Mr.Yousry when we were in Assiut.		{since}
246-Oliver Twist is the most interesting story I've ever read.		{asas}
247-He is used to coming to school late		{always}
248 – Emad wasn't at the meeting, so he didn't know about	the results.	(if)

4	D In Januar	v 2007 Eave	ıt'c int	ternationally famous(1)	nlav	ver Ramy Ashour won an
,	•	y ZUU/, LBYP	ינ א ווונ	cinationally famous(1)	piay	rei, nailly Ashoul, woll an
impoi	rtant(2)	in Canada. B	But wh	hat do we know about thi	s you	ng man? Ramy was(3)
impoı in Cai	rtant(2) ro in Septen	in Canada. B nber, 1987. A	But wh	nat do we know about thi age of 16, he became the	s youi (4	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the
impoi in Cai Men's Hong	rtant(2) ro in Septen s World Junio Kong 2006 (in Canada. B nber, 1987. A or Squash Ch Championshi	But what the nampiip, he	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the ionship. In 2006, he won t was second. He(5) to	s you e(4 he ch o ano	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba	rtant(2) ro in Septen s World Junio Kong 2006 (in Canada. B nber, 1987. A or Squash Ch Championshi older brothe	But what the namping, he	hat do we know about thi age of 16, he became the ionship. In 2006, he won t	s you 2(4 he ch o ano 6) s	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr
impoi in Cai Men's Hong	rtant(2) ro in Septen s World Junio Kong 2006 (in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Ch Championshi older brothe	But what the nampiip, he	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the ionship. In 2006, he won t was second. He(5) to	s you e(4 he ch o ano	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4-	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Ch Championshi older brothe	But what the namping, he er, His	nat do we know about this age of 16, he became the conship. In 2006, he won t was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(s your 2(4) he ch to ano 6) so 3- 6-	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr quash player
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- 2Wil Stratf	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe	But what the namping, hear, His 2- great ngland	nat do we know about this age of 16, he became the conship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2)	s your e(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Wil Stratf schoo	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe members was a fidlands of Envas 7 but he leader.	But what the nampiip, he er, Hisles 2- great ngland to had to	nat do we know about this age of 16, he became the conship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wan d. His father was a(2) to leave at the(3) o	s your e(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player L)on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to pecause his family had
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Wil Stratf schoo financ	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe meare was a fidlands of Envas 7 but he les. When he verse here was a second control of the less of the less.	But what the namping, he for, Hish great ngland to was 18	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the conship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(2) British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) I leave at the(3) of leave at the(4)at	s your 2(4) he ch to ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal f 14 k	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finance Heath	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's o an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe meare was a fidlands of Envas 7 but he los. When he was a nand Anne I	But what the namping, he er, Hisler 5- great ngland to was 18 had the	nat do we know about this age of 16, he became the conship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wan d. His father was a(2) to leave at the(3) o	s your c(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player [on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finance Heath	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mand Anne I out, in 1592,	But what the namping, he er, Hisler 5- great ngland to was 18 had the	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the fonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) I leave at the(3) of leave at the(4)a force children. After(5)	s your c(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player [on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Wil Stratf schoo finand Heath Shake	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mand and sof Ender by as 7 but he lout, in 1592,	But what the namping, he r, History 2- 5- great ngland to was 18 had the lef	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the fonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) I leave at the(3) of leave at the(4)a force children. After(5)	s you (4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k farme no Londo	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player [on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what
imporin Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finand Heath Shake 1- 4- 4-	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's o an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe meas a fidlands of Envas 7 but he las. When he was and Anne labut, in 1592,	But what the hamping, he er, Hislogen great had to had the left 2- Egyp	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the sonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) be leave at the(3) co leave at the(4)a force children. After(5) ft his family and went to leave(5)	s your (4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal f 14 k farme no Londo 3- 6-	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player
impoi in Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finance Heath Shake 1- 4- 4- 3 Nak secon	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's o an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mand anne I out, in 1592,	But what the namping, he r, Hisland to had to had the left 2- 5- Egyp an	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the sonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wad. His father was a(2) Deleave at the(3) of leave at the(5) Shakespeare(4)a force children. After(5) If his family and went to leave the first Egy and the first	s your check he choon o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal f 14 k farme no Londo 3- 6- vptian tion. S	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amrquash player
imporin Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finance Heath Shake 1- 4- Shake 1- 4- Isecont learn	rtant(2) ro in Septem s World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's (an	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mand and anne lout, in 1592, mand a is a famous a is a famous a She played jobs. She	But what the namping, he er, His press 18 had to had the left 2- 5- Egyp an wrote	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the fonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(2) British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) be leave at the(3) on the second of the se	s your e(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k farme no Londo 3- fortian tion. S	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr quash player L)on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what on to become an(6) Long the become an(6) The become an(6)
imporin Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Stratf school finand Heath Shake 1- 4- Shake 1- descond learn becar	rtant(2) ro in Septems World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's condinate Markes ford in the Markes ford i	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mands of Ender was a fidlands of Ender was 7 but he was 100t, in 1592, mand Anne I out, in 1592, mand Anne I out, in 1592, mand She played mands. She played more a girls' so	But what the hamping, he cr, Hisland to had to had the left and the le	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the sonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) be leave at the(3) co leave at the(4) of this family and went to leave this family and went to leave the first Egy and the first Egy an	s your e(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k farme no Londo 3- fortian tion. S	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr quash player L)on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what on to become an(6) Long the become an(6) The become an(6)
imporin Cai Men's Hong Shaba 1- 4- Will Stratf school finand Heath Shake 1- 4- Shake 1- d- under the second learn becar	rtant(2) ro in Septems World Junio Kong 2006 (ana. Ramy's condinate Markes ford in the Markes ford i	in Canada. Enber, 1987. A or Squash Championshi older brothe mand anne I out, in 1592,	But what the hamping, he cr, Hisland to had to had the left and the le	hat do we know about this age of 16, he became the sonship. In 2006, he won to was second. He(5) to ham Ashour, is also an(British playwright. He wand. His father was a(2) be leave at the(3) co leave at the(4) of this family and went to leave this family and went to leave the first Egy and the first Egy an	s your e(4) he ch o ano 6) so 3- 6- s(1 mal of 14 k farme no Londo 3- fortian tion. S	ng man? Ramy was(3)) player to win the ampionship again. In the ther Egyptian player, Amr quash player L)on April 23, 1564 in ker. Shakespeare went to because his family had er's daughter called Anne one is sure what on to become an(6) Long the become an(6) The become an(6)

4 Clea	anliness is extremely imp	oortar	nt in protecting us from ir	nfectio	ons(1) (your own
cleanl	iness) and(2) (p	ublic	cleanliness) are both impo	ortan	t. Germs can(3) fron
one c	hild's hands to another i	f child	lren do not wash hands of	ften. 1	Γhat is why you should
alway	s wash your hands befor	re a m	neal and(4) after you	come	e home. You
shoul	d(5) more often in l	าot w	eather or if you have beer	า exer	cising. Never leave pieces
of foo	d lying around because	they	(6) flies.		
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
6 Abı	Heif was a great athleto	e. He	spent a lot of time(1)	. in th	e sea. His father was a
	=		e of ten, Abu Heif(3)		
-		_	to Cairo. There, he(5		= : : : : : : : : : : : : : : : : : : :
	il 2008	(-,-	(-	,	(0)
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
<u></u>		_		_	an Canad Carras Duivinas
			ng problems usually1 k		-
			We should3 traffic in		
		-	can leave their cars5	ana co	itch the bus to their
	s . Another6 is to buil		tiple storey garage	_	1
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
Ran	ny Ashour is a famous so	uash	player. He wasin	Cairo	in 1987. At the of
16, he	e became the youngest p	layer	to the Men's Wor	ld Jur	nior Squash
Cham	pionship. He the	cham	pionship again in 2006. B	ut in t	the Hong Kong 2006
cham	pionship, he to a	nothe	er Egyptian player. Ramy's	older	brother is also an
squas	h player.				
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
8 Nat	nawiya Musa is a famous	Egvp	tian. She was the	(1) Eg	vptian girl to ioin
	=		portant(2) in girl		• • •
			os. She wrote a famous bo		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
			a girls' school. She went ir		•
	(6) of the Egyptian wo		g		,
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
			o nation Than and aire		\
	•	-	e not fish. They need air t		
	· ·		en must come up to the		
			ne water again and(4)		- -
	umes, poipnins(5)	.ciose	to ships. They can(6)	ver	y quickly up to 60 kivi an
hour	T	2	Γ	2	
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
4-		5-		6-	

10-9	Sci	entists have discovered	that o	cars can run on vegetable	oil, w	hich mean that farmers
will	be	able to grow(1)	ir	n their fields. And now eng	ginee	rs are working
	(2	2) a new type of car	batte	ery which makes energy	(3)	of hydrogen and
оху	ger	n(4) believe th	at we	may be able to buy(5) ı	using these batteries in
the	ne	xt ten years. As oil is go	ing to	run out, we need to find	a rep	lacement for petrol as
	(6)	as possible.				
1-	•		2-		3-	
4-	•		5-		6-	
11-0	Cai	ro is the capital of Egyp	t. Abc	out twenty percent of the	popu	lations of the country live
thei	re,	so it is (1)	It is E	gypt's main business(2	.), a	nd it has3which is
fast	an	nd cheap. Streets are4	lof t	raffic, so it has some of th	ne wo	rst pollution in Africa.
Cair	o ł	nas the headquarters	5	The Arab League .It has m	nany k	peautiful6where
peo	ple	e can spend free time				
1-	ı		2-		3-	
4-			5-		6-	
12-1	\/l a	n has been suffering fro	nm no	ı Illution nowadays. Rivers I	have l	hecome (1) as a result
		-	-	tories into them. Air has b		
				used by car fumes. Fertiliz		
		=				mic and nuclear radiation
_		ructive and has had(6)			ii, ato	Tille alla flacical Tadiation
13 00				Tour Health.	3-	
4-	ı		5-		6-	
				ne. You should always(a	-	
				•		reful(c)the food you
	_		Make	e(e)that flies and oth	er ins	ects do not(f)on
you	r fo	ood				
1-			2-		3-	
4-			5-		6-	
14-l	Vlr	. Ramy told us to revise	new	words. He said we should	•••••	(1) them daily.
				them. We must revise		
		=				5) of the month. If we
do s	50,	we will become(6)	ir	n English		
1-					3-	
4-	,		5-		6-	
 15-ľ	Vlr	.Sameer Ahmed Sheree	f was	a teacher of English. He	(1)	.born in 1943.He
				-		B) known teacher. He
		-		enty years. Then, he work		
	_			y 28th December 2008.W		•
1-		(0)	2-		3-	
4-			<u>-</u> 5-		6-	
				Ahout savan narcant of	_	L
		•	•	It is lanan's main husin		• •

New	York, has skyscrapers an	d fast	, wide(3) Thes	e are	always filled with traffic	
so Tokyo has some of the worst(4) in the world. Tokyo is the home of Japan's(5), whose palace(6) in a beautiful park in the centre of the city						
1-	whose palace .)	3-	e centre or the city	
-						
4-		5-		6-		
17-Th	ne Great Pyramid is one	of the	seven(1) of the Anci	ent W	orld. It was (2)at	
Giza	some time around 2560	BC. It	is (3) largest single th	ning n	nade (4) stone. It	
origir	nally rose to a (5)o	f 147	metres above the desert s	sand,	but later it lost ten	
metr	es of (6) pointed to	op.		ı		
1-		2-		3-		
4-		5-		6-		
18-Fr	om 1967 to 1973, Dr Far	ouk E	l-Baz worked on the Ame	rican	Apollo space project,	
whicl	n landed men (1)	- the r	moon. He (2) adv	ice wl	nere the astronauts	
shou	ld land, and told them ho	ow	- (3) collect rocks	(4)-	soil on the moon. Dr El	
Baz -	(5)born in Zagaz	ig in 1	938 and was educated	(6)	- Ain Shams University.	
1-		2-		3-		
4-		5-		6-		
19-0	ne day there will be no o	ril left	:. Everyone (1) th:	ı <u>.</u> at bu	t more and more (2)	
	-		cause (3) travel is			
	= ::		to another country than to			
			nes produce air (5)-			
	nould (6) careful	=			•	
1-		1		3-		
4-		5-		6-		
20-Sc	ientists have discovered	that o	: :: a r s(1) on vegeta	able o	il which means that	
			el in their fields. Engineer			
			ke energy out of hydroge		= :::	
	• •		we need to find a(6)		, ,	
1-				3-		
4-		5-		6-		
	no most samman usa af		tos is communication Sat		which is short for 11	
			tes is communication. Sat		·	
			hich can help car drivers a in your car, it can tell you	-	-	
			have also made it easier	-		
	- (5) people of fores			to	(4) the weather and	
1-		2-		3-		
		5-				
4-				6-		
		-	ition. Their lungs are filled		- · · ·	
		_	s can (2)the lungs .Th			
			transport will (4)on		ided petrol.(5)have	
F	loped new engines .Thes	T T	ines run on (6)gas	1	<u> </u>	
1-		2-		3-		

4-		5-		6-				
	careful where you eat i		ler to prevent diseases. Ch		restaurants that are			
	·		cover food to keep off					
			which you cannot see bu					
_	_		ve pain in your body, you		- ·			
	d also follow the rules o							
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
24-Hi	I'm Rana. I'm(1), (Cairo a	and I'm studying Chinese	at the	university here. My			
broth	er Mohamed is also at tl	ne uni	versity here. He's(2).	ard	chitecture. When he is			
older,	he would like to(3)	a	<i>new</i> government building	in Ca	iro After I(4), I			
			ıld like to translate people	-				
	I		evision-perhaps(6)		ews programme			
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
25-It c	only rains every 20–50 y	ears i	n the Western Desert(1),	two million years ago,			
very h	eavy rain(2) ther	e and	a huge (3) of water	r colle	cted under the desert			
sand.	Today, we need this wa	ter an	d the(4) we have to	than	k for(5) it is one of			
Egypt	's(6)famous men,	Dr Fa	rouk El-Baz					
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
26-It c	only rains every 20 - 50 y	ears i	n the Western Desert. Ho	weve	r, two million(1)			
ago, v	ery heavy(2) fell th	ere ar	nd a huge quantity of	. (3)	collected under the			
deser	t sand. Today, we need	this w	ater. We have to thank D	r Faro	uk El-Baz, one of Egypt's			
most	(4) men, for f	ning i	t. He is a space scientist a	nd a .	(5) and the			
	's greatest expert in		sensing	1				
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
27-As	my train wasn't due	1)	leave for another hour . I	had p	lenty of(2) to spare.			
	•		.(3)on the journey, I m	•				
luggag	ge office to collect the h	eavy s	suit-case I had left(5)	thre	e days before but the			
receip	ot didn't seem to be(6), I	had left it					
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
28-Th	ere are some rules that	you sl	nould follow to protect yo	ursel	f from diseases.			
		-	eat. You should also(2					
		-	dishes(3) around.					
don't	don't land on it(5)tap water before drinking it. If you follow these rules, you							
won't	(6) any disease							
1-		2-		3-				
4-		5-		6-				
	l.	1		1				

29-Ca	iro is one of the most ov	ercro	wded cities in the world.	You c	an feel (1) all around
			blic means of (3) are slow		
clean	and fast. On the other h	and, i	t "it is one of the(5)	impo	rtant cities in the Middle
East. I	t also: (6) Tourists from	all ov	ver the world.		
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
30-D	r Farouk El Baz is a famo	us sc	ientist. He was1in	Zaga	zig. He is a geologist and
2	scientist. He is the gr	eates	t3in remote	4	He5in Apollo
Projec	ct from 1967 to 1973.He	taugl	ht6how to collect so	oil and	d rocks from the moon
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
31-lt c	only rains every 20 - 50 y	ears	in the Western Desert. Ho	weve	er, two million (1)
			nd a huge quantity of (3		
sand.	Today, we need this wa	ter. W	e have to thank Dr Farou	k El-B	az, one of Egypt's
most.	(4) men, for fining	it. He	is a space scientist and a.	(5	5) and the world's
greate	est expert in(6) ser	sing			
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
32-l re	ecently learned(1) to	o use	a computer, and I have m	any fi	riends(2) play
			ople(3) to write and t	-	
-	=	-	customed to(4)		=
anyth	ing(5) them. There a	are m	any people who(6)on	elect	ronic gadgets completely
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
33-Ha	ve you heard of Charles	Dicke	ens? After Shakespeare he	is pr	obably the most1
	•		•	-	about life in nineteenth –
centu	ry Britain. Dickens was		in 1812. When he was stil	ll a yo	ung boy, his father went
to4	in 1824, because h	e had	got into5 He saw	how	hard life was for poor
people	e and many of the ideas	for t	he stories of his novels an	ıd	6 in them came from
this ti	me		.	1	<u> </u>
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
34-Na	bil was very happy durir	ng his	journey to Italy .He thoug	ht he	would(1)
se	eing Places of interests	he ha	ad heard about. On the co	ntrar	y , when he arrived in
Rome	, he found the(2)	So h	igh that he felt he couldn	't(3) for a month as he
=		-	he went to places on foot		
Howe	ver,,(5) out of I	mone	y in two weeks. There, he	met	his friend Ali
	(6) him the money	1	ded	ı	
1-				3-	
4-		5-		6-	
35-A y	ears from now I think m	ny cou	intry will be a fantastic pla	ace . I	Every family will own
a	and all the	V	ve need will he from the s	un . E	very home ill have a

computer . and everyone will talk to his friend on the We will drive cars with special batteries and ourwill be cleaner and quieter. Planes will beand cheaper . Perhaps we'llto the moon						
	<u>-</u>		2-		3-	
4			_		6-	
		•		own playwright all over th		
				s about an old king who d		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
		=		tell him how much they -		
	_			y loved him more than the	-	=
				father so he was very		
				ere (6) and sent	to pri	son, he could know that
		rd daughter loved him r	nore t	than any one else.		1
1	-		2-		3-	
4	-		5-		6-	
37-	Αv	oung bov is ill in hospita	al afte	r a cut on his finger becar	ne{I)	The bov's family
	•	• , .		clean. Doctors and nu	٠,	•
				sed to(4)the hospital a		•
				y's family to(6)the hos		qu.p (0)
			2-		3-	
			5-		6-	
4						
				than the most powerfu		
				olidays, feel		
	_			brain receives messages f		•
	-		_	s back. Your brain also sto	-	
				g possible. At the same tir	_	
				and yo		estion
1			2-		3-	
4	i		5-		6-	
39-	The	ere are various reasons	behin	d the continuous rise in th	ne pri	ces of most goods.
				lation, the cultivable land	-	<u>-</u>
				(3)decrease. This		· ·
				ard currency. This, in turn		
	•	my. Therefore, the(•	, 11080	actively directs out
1					3-	
			_			
4	-		5-		6-	
40-	Sor	ne years ago ,the gover	nmen	t took decisive measures	again	st buying meat from
Eng	glan	d because of the foot a	nd mo	outh disease .It is an1		disease that is carried
fro	m c	ne person to another.	Strict	2were followed in or	der to	3 sure that the
dis	disease will not spread in Egypt .Mass4 launched campaigns to warn the private					
sec	ctor	from dealing5	suc	h foods. Now the public a	re aw	/are6 such
dis	eas	es				
1			2-		3-	
<u> </u>			l .			

4-		5-		6-			
41-On	e day, there will be no o	il left	. Everyone(1)	tl	hat, but more and		
more	(2) are travel	ling b	y planes. This is because -		-(3) travel is		
cheap	oer than ever before. It i	s som	etimes cheaper to	(4)	to another country		
than	to travel a hundred kilor	neter	s on a train. As well as usi	ng fu	el, planes produce air		
	(5) We can't st	op air	travel, but we should	(6)	carefully before		
we	decide to fly .			ı			
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
42- If	you need to make water	rsafe	to drink, this is what to de	o, stai	rt by(1)		
a ke	ettle with(2)	fro	m the cold tap . Next	-(3)	the water in the		
			for ten(4) Aft				
		a jug	g in the fridge to get it rea	lly col	ld. Finally , you can		
	-(6) the water .			1			
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
43-Tal	ha Hussein was one of the	he be	st Egyptian writers. He wa	ıs	in Minia in 1889. When		
			that made him blind. He le				
			ıcation. He considered ed				
aswat	er .and air. Al- Aiam was	s his n	nost famous which v	vas m	ade a TV series. He died		
in 197	'3.						
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
44-Th	ere are some rules that	you sl	hould follow to protect yo	ursel	f from diseases.		
(1	L) your hands before	you e	eat. You should also(2	2)	more often in hot		
weath	er. You shouldn't leave	dirty	dishes(3) around.	(4) food so that flies		
don't	land on it(5)tap v	water	before drinking it. If you	follow	these rules, you		
won't	(6) any disease						
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
45-Th	ese are some rules of hy	giene	. Wash your hands before	e a	- (1) Be very careful		
					r insects don't land (4		
) y	our food. You should bo	il tap	(5) before you dr	ink	(6)		
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
46-1 th	l nink life will he different	in thi	ı irty years ' time . Cars will		on fuel cell hatteries		
	•						
	We ' ll2 more as planes will be faster and3 "(Perhaps "planes will travel to the moon . The solar energy will provide all 4 energy we need . Nobody ' ll 5 the						
	-		pple 'sface 6 the con		•		
-		-	adays. Mona, one of my fr	-			
			was{2) by one of t				
		-	pers. My friend was socle				
. ,	, , , ,						

(4), by her fine answers. Mona was happywhere she knew that she got the(5) She said, She was ready to work both Egypt and(6)							
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
47-Na	aguib Mahfouz was a gre	at Egy	ptian novelist . He	ma	any wonderful novels . He		
			the Arab area . Some of I				
		or lite	rature . He was sick in	•••••	for some time . The		
	ians were sad when he			I -	1		
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
	_	-	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		an help them achieve		
			and is(3) to the				
		_			athletes were stripped of		
	will lose their(6)	_	hletes are advised to keep may be their health	Jawa	y Ironi taking drugs of		
1-	(0)	2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
	illiam Chalcashaara was l		/1) 22rd April 1564 Hay		to school when he was 7		
			.(1)23 rd April, 1564. He v				
			I because his family had way. In 1592, he left his fa				
			und a(5)at this time, h	-			
			rmed(6)a theatre gro				
1-		2-		3-			
4-		5-		6-			
	1 : 20 50						
	•				er, two million(1)		
			<u> </u>	•	collected under the desert		
			/e have to thank Dr Farou is a space scientist and a				
	est expert in(6)		•	(Jj and the world 3		
1-		2-	ρ.	3-			
4-		5-		6-			
			riends for a long time. The	-			
-		-	lay together. They like do	_			
		_	Their families sometimes g				
-	- -		ogether. Their(5) ar man gets excited very eas		the same. Annieu is a		
1-	, relaxed person with	2-		3-			
		z- 5-		5- 6-			
4-							
	•		oortsman. In January 2007		•		
			, won an important(2)				
	·	-			er, 1987. At the age of 16,		
ne be	he became the(4) player to win the Men's World Junior Squash Championship. In						

2006,	he won the championsh	nip ag	ain. In the Hong Kong 200)6 Cha	ampionship, he was
			ian player, Amr Shabana.	Ramy	's older brother, Hisham
Ashou	ır, is also an(6) squa	sh pla	yer		
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
53-A	dictionary is very import	ant fo	or all(1)of English. It giv	es th	em the different(2)
of a w	ord. Most dictionaries h	nelp th	nem(3)pronounce a	word	correctly(4) using
pronu	nciation symbols. More	over,	it shows the learner(5) to	use the word by giving
him	(6) in sentences.				
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
54-Sh	akespeare is the most w	ell-kr	own playwright all over t	he wo	orld. One of his most
			s about an old king who d		
to his	daughters. He asked the	em to	tell him how much they -	(3) him. The two old
daugh	iters told their father th	at the	y loved him more than th	ey rea	ally did. The third girl
could	n't (4) her love	to he	father so he was very	(5) -	with her. At last,
when	Lear and his third daugh	nter w	ere (6) and sent	to pri	son, he could know that
his th	ird daughter loved him r	nore	than any one else		
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
55-Th	e brain info	rmati	on from your senses and	analy	ses it. It also past
memo	ories and this	le	earning and remembering	.At t	he same time it ever
thing	you do				
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
			e following paragraph:(4 Marl	•	
1) l'	d like to tell you about	my b	est friend Hind. I've <u>kn</u>	<u>ow</u> hi	im all my life. We used
to p	lay together. When we	e <u>was</u>	very young, we go to t	the sa	ame school and
spe	nding most of our free	e time	e together. If I <u>have</u> a pr	roble	m of any kind, he
alwa	ays <u>help</u> me.				
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
2- P	ete is British but he lef	t Eng	land when he was a yo	ung r	nan. He <u>lived</u> in
Aus	tralia since 1989. He a	and h	is wife, Christine, has t	wo ch	nildren. Their daughter
has	been at university sin	<u>ice</u> th	ree years, so she will fi	nish i	n one more year. Their
son	studying now to be a	pilot			
1-		2-		3-	
4-		5-		6-	
	acuib Makfaur was b	. i.e. ^	airo in 1011. He was vou	1	4 obild in his family. Us

authors. His writings reveal the social conditions in Egypt who he lived.

said he $\underline{\text{has}}$ a happy childhood. He was greatly interested $\underline{\text{with}}$ reading the works of great

								
1-				2-			3-	Ī
4-				······ 5-			6-	
Ans	SW	er Onl	y Four (4	l) of the	following	questions		
1- V	۷h	y did Ol	liver Twist	t run awa _!	Revie y to London			
2- V	۷h	o did Ol	liver work	with in Lo	ondon?			
3-D	 0 <u>'</u>	you thin	k Fagin is	a good c	or bad perso	on? Give a r		
4- H	 oh	w did Mı	r. Brownlo	ow help O	liver?			
		-	u think Oli a reason		hen he disc	covered that	t Mon	ks was his half
6- D	 Oo	you thin	nk the rest	t of Oliver	's life was l	happy or not	t? Giv	re a reason.
	• • •				Revie	 w B		
1- V	۷h	at was t	the old ma	an's job in		nan and the	sea"	?
2- V	۷h	y couldr	n't the old	man pull	the fish to	the boat?		
3- V	۷h	y couldr	n't the old	man sell	the fish he	had caught		
4- D	 Oo	you thin	าk it was a	 ₃ good id∈	a for the ol	ld man to go	fishir	ng alone?Why?Why not
5- W	 ∕hy	y do you	think Manc	olin was wc	orried about	the old man ε	ifter he	e returned from the sea?

6-How do you think the old man and Manolin felt at the end of the story?
Practice Test 1
1- What is a photographic memory?
2 - Mention two functions of the brain ?
3- How did Ramy Ashour become famous at the age of 16?
4- Do you think we should be grateful to Dr. Farouk El- Baz? Give a reason?
5- Nabawiya Musa played an important part in education.Do you agree or disagree?
6- Mention two reasons why children grow up on the streets?
Practice Test 2
1- How will farmers be able to "grow fuel" in their fields?
2- Why are exhaust fumes so harmful?
3- How is Frederic's life in A Farewell to Arms like Ernest Hemingway's life?
4-Do you think Egyptians should have honoured Abu-Heif more in his old age? How
5- Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone. Do you agree or not ?Give a reason ?
6 - What can you do in your life now to conserve energy?
Practice Test 3
1- What must you do if you come in contact with a bird infected with bird flu?
2- Why shouldn't you eat food that smells bad?
3- Why was King Lear angry with his daughter Cordelia?
4- "Cordelia should have left her father and not tried to save him. " Do you agree? Why or why not?
5- How do you think Lear feels when Cordelia tries to help him?
6- Drivers have to pay to drive into the centre of London during working hours. Do you think such a plan could work in Cairo? Why or why not?
Exercises from Exams
1-What is the photographic memory?
2-What is the capital of Japan?

3-Do you think Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone? Give a reason.
4-Why do you think we should be grateful to our scientists?
5-In your opinion, how will farmers be able to grow fuel in their fields?
6-What does the human brain control?
7- What was the old man's job in the Old Man and The Sea?
8- What did King Lear decide to do?
9. How should we avoid illness?
10. Nabawiya Musa played an important part in education. Do you agree or not?
11. Mention two functions of the brain.
12. Do you think Egyptians should have honored Abu-Heif more in his old age?
13- How do polar bears catch their prey?
14- What did Robinson Crusoe save from the ship?
15- What does a flight attendant do?
16- Name some of the wonders of the modern world?
17- Give two disadvantages of the telephone?
18- What qualities would you need to get a job?
19- How can scientists influence their society?
20-How does the brain control senses?
21- Why is it so important for us to find a replacement for petrol soon?
22-What is remote sensing?
23-How did Egypt show its pride in Abu Heif?
24- Why is cleanliness important?- How does the brain control senses?
25. Why is cleanliness important?

26. Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone. Do you agree or not? Give a reason for your answer.
27. Why is it difficult to taste different fruits if you hold your nose and close your eyes?
28. What will all cars use in the future?
30. In the future cars will use vegetable oil. What is your opinion?
31. Why shouldn't you eat food that smells bad?
32. What qualities do people need to learn from their mistakes?
33. Why mustn't we leave dirty dishes lying around?
34 What qualities are needed by people who want to do dangerous jobs?
35. What is the difference between hygiene and sanitation?
36. What kind of work do people do without being paid?
37- How important is Remote Sensing?
38-Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone. Do you agree or not? Give a reason for your answer.
39- Was King Lear right to be angry with his daughter Cordelia? Why?
40-Mention two functions of the brain.
41- How did you know that Abu-Heif loved president Nasser?
42- What will happen if you sit in a traffic jam in Cairo?
43-How can people protect themselves from bird flu?
44-Who was Nabwaya Mousa?
45-Give an example to show that Mr.Brownlow was kind.?
46-What do you think of Abu Heif?
47-What is remote sensing ?
48-What are the five senses?
49- What is sanitation?

50- How did Egypt show it was proud of Abu-Heif?
51- Why couldn't Santiago pull the fish to the boat?
52- Mention two functions of the brain.?
53- Why didn't king Lear give any money or land to Cordelia?
54- Why are today's cars engines better than in the past?
55-Who is Dr Zahi Hawas?
56-Why was Oliver grown up in a workhouse?
57-What is a photographic memory?
58-How will farmers be able to "grow fuel" in their fields?
59-What can you do in your life now to conserve energy?
60- Why was King Lear angry with his daughter Cordelia?
61- Prove that Abu Heif was a great swimmer?.
62- Where does the air pollution in big cities come from?
63- Why is it dangerous if a child has dirty hands?
64- Both Tokyo and New York are similar, why?
65- Who, do you think, is to blame for pollution?
66- Why did Oliver Twist grow up in a work house?
67- What will happen if you eat food that smells bad?
68- Why did Abu-Heif become a national hero?
69- What was the old man's job in "The Old Man and the Sea"?
70- Do you think we should be grateful to Dr. El-Baz? Why?
71-Why do you think King Lear was angry with his daughter Cordelia?
72 - "What did Dr. El Baz advise astronauts on ?
73 - "How does Lear punish Cordelia?

74 –Who did Abo Heif give his prize money to?
75- "Why couldn't the oldman sell the fish he had caught?
76- Mention two functions of the brain?
77- Why shouldn't you eat food that smells bad
78- Where did Oliver Twist grow up? Why?
79- What are the functions of the brain? Mention two.
80- Why are exhaust fumes so harmful?
81- Why do you think, the old man went fishing alone?
82- What do you think we should thank Dr. El-Baz for?
83- Do you think Cordelia loved her father? Give a reason
84- Prove that Abu Heif was a great swimmer.
85- Where does the air pollution in big cities come from?
86- Why is it dangerous if a child has dirty hands?
87- Both Tokyo and New York are similar, why?
88- What do you think you should do if you are not sure whether food bad or not?
89- Why do you think Manolin stayed with the old man?
90- How does the discovery of the femto second help scientists?
91- Where did Oliver have to grow up after his mother's death?
92- What makes a city like Cairo more beautiful?
93- Which place, in your opinion, in Paris appeals to you?
94- Why did Shakespeare go to London?
95- In your opinion how did Dr. El-Baz help Egypt?
96. Manolin refused to work with another fisherman. Give a reason

97. What is a photographic memory?
98. How will farmers grow fuel in their field?
99. Why was King Lear angry with Cordelia?
100. What must you do if you come in contact with a bird infected with bird flu?
101. What do you think Ramy Ashur did to become such a good squash player?
102- What do you think Dr Zahi Hawass does to restore Egypt's glory?
103- How does your brain control what you do?
104 Give an example to show that Abu Heif-was generous.
105- What's your opinion of the old man's character?
106- Mention two rules of hygiene.
107- In your opinion, is it important for cities to have symbols like the Eiffel Tower? Why?
108 – What are the sanitary rules?
109 – How does industry affect the environment?
110 – What mistake did King Lear make before his death ?
111 - Why do some readers admire Cordellia ?
112 – What can you do in your life now to conserve energy?
113 – Hemingway's personal life is mirrored in A farewell to Arms . " Explain
114) why did Oliver Twist leave the workhouse?
115) How was underground water found in the western desert?
116) Why are exhaust fumes so harmful?
117) Mention two functions of the brain?
118) How will farmers be able to grow fuel in their fields?
119) How was Abu-Heif a generous person?

142- Why do you think Abu-Heif became a national hero?
143- When did heavy rain fall in the western desert?
144- What do you know about Dr Samera Musa?
145- Why did Dr Zewail win the Benjamin Franklin Medal?
146- What's Dr Zahi Hawass?
147- What did Ramy Ashour win in Canada in 2007?
148- What do you know about Nabawiya Musa?
149-What is remote sensing ?
150- What terrible mistake did "King Lear make?
151- What five sense does the brain receive information from?
152- When did Abu Heif become internationally famous?
153- Mr. Brown low was kind to Oliver explain ?
154- How much does your brain weigh ?
155-Why mustn't you leave dirty dishes lying around?
156-How does Abu Heif break the record?
157-Where was Oliver brought up?
158-How many daughters did king Lear have?
159-Do you think Cordelia and king Lear deserve that sad end? Why? why not?
160-King Lear was wrong when he decided to divide his kingdom among his daughters .Do you agree with this statement or not?
161. How is Frederic Henry's life in " A Farewell to Arms " like Ernest Hemingway's life?
162. What do you think Lear learns from the mistake he has done?
163. What is the thing in common between New York and Tokyo?

164. Crossing the English Channel by Abu-Heif for the second time is a great event. Give a reason.
165. Mention two functions of the brain.
166. What advice did Dr, El-Baz give to the Apollo astronauts?
167- Why did Oliver Twist grow up in a work house?
168- What will happen if you eat food that smells bad?
169- Why did Abu-Heif become a national hero?
170- What was the old man's job in "The Old Man and the Sea"?
171- Do you think we should be grateful to Dr. El-Baz? Why?
172-Why do you think King Lear was angry with his daughter Cordelia?
173- Why did Oliver Twist grow up in a workhouse?
174- Mention two functions of the brain.
175- How did Ramy Ashour become famous at the age of 16?
176- Do you think we should be grateful to Dr Farouk El-Baz? Give a reason for your answer.
178- Nabawiya Musa played an important part in education. Do you agree or disagree?
179- How do you think Oliver Twist felt when he learned that Rose was his mother's sister? Why?
180- How dangerous is out-of-date food ?
181- Do you think engine's in today's cars are better than in the past ?
182- What happened to the marlin which the old man pulled it?
183- Would you like to be a famous swimmer? Give a reason for your answer
184- What does the brain control ?
185- Who adopted Oliver and where did they live ?
186-Discuss Abu-Heif was generous

187- What do you think of Dr Zewail ?
188- What is remote sensing ?
189- How heavy is the brain ?
190-Discuss Oliver had a hard life .
191- Why didn't Abu Heif retire at the first time ?
192- What is Dr. El-Baz ? Where does he work ?
193- What is the moral of Oliver Twist ?
194- How can we help people who have lost one of their senses ?
195- How did Abu Heif prove he was generous ?
196- What do you think the young man learns from Santiago ?
197- What can we do about the problem of pollution
198-Why should we be grateful to Dr El-Baz?
199-Why was Nabawia Musa famous?
200-Where does our brain receive the information from?
201-Where did Abou Heif train in Cairo?
202-Why did Oliver Twist grow in a work house? 6- How was Abou Heif honoured in Egypt?
203- How does the discovery of the femtosecond help scientists?
2204- Where did Oliver have to grow up after his mother's death?
205- What makes a city like Cairo more beautiful?
206- Which place ,in your opinion, in Paris appeals to you?
207- Why did Shakespeare go to London?
208- In your opinion how did Dr. El-Baz help Egypt?
209- Why was Dr Zewail awarded the Benjamin Franklin Prize?
210- Why-did Dickens go to London?

211- What makes learning and remembering possible?
212-Prove that Abu-Heif was a great swimmer.
213-Is the old man happy or unhappy at the end? Give your reasons.
214- Why is air pollution a big problem?
215. What five senses does the brain receive messages from?
216. What happens if you put your hand in hot water?
217 How heavy is the brain?
218. How would your life be different without any of the senses?
219. Which of the five senses is the most important? Why?
220. Why do our brains think light comes downwards?
221-Why is cleanliness important ?
222-What do you know about Charles Dickens?
223-What sort of animals and birds that can catch bird flu?
224-How can people protect themselves from bird flu?
225-Ho do some vehicles use petrol and batteries together?
226-Why is an air bag beneficial?
227-Why couldn't Santiago pull the marlin to the boat ?
228-Who is Manolin in The old man and the Sea?
229-How did Abu-Heif become internationally famous?
230- When did heavy rain fall in the Western Desert?
231- Why did people use to find water under the desert?
232- Do you think remote sensing so important in Egypt and other countries nowadays?
233- Where did Oliver grow up and why?
234- Why did Oliver leave the workhouse and go to London?

235- What do you think of Mr. Brownlow?
236- What, do you think, makes the polar bear survive in me cold and ice of the North Pole?
237- What would have happened to Crusoe if it hadn't been for the things he saved from the ship?
238- What do kangaroos and camels have in common?
239" Why did Fog and his companions get to New York too late to catch the boat to Liverpool?
240- How can satellites contribute to the agricultural produce?
241- Why, do you think,the Egyptian Tortoise is in danger?
242. How is Frederic Henry's life in " A Farewell to Arms " like Ernest Hemingway's life?
243. What do you think Lear learns from the mistake he has done?
244. What is the thing in common between New York and Tokyo?
245. Crossing the English Channel by Abu-Heif for the second time is a great event. Give a reason.
246. Mention two functions of the brain.
247. What advice did Dr. El-Baz give to the Apollo astronauts?
248- Do you think Santiago was a brave fisherman? Why?
249-How does the brain help us to learn and remember?
250- Why should we be grateful to Dr El-BAZ?
251- What qualities did Abu-Heif have that made him such a great man?
252- Why is it important to keep public places clean and healthy?
253-Nabawiya Musa played an important part in education. Do you agree or disagree?
254-Do you think Egyptians should have honoured Abu Heif more in his old age? How?
255-Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone. Do you agree or not? Give a reason for your answer.

98)

256-Why was King Lear angry with his daughter Cordelia?
257- How will farmers be able to "grow fuel" in their fields?
258 -Why are exhaust fumes so harmful?
259- How is Frederic Henry's life in A Farewell to Arms like Ernest Hemingway's life?
260- What can you do in your life now to conserve energy?
The novel 8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M)
1- What did Noah Claypole say about Oliver's mother that made Oliver so angry?
2- What is the setting (time and place) of Oliver Twist?
3- Why did Oliver cry when Mr. Bumble took him to Mr. Sowerberry?
4- Oliver agreed that the notebooks were well made. Why did Fagin and the boys find this very funny?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"Poor woman. She was so beautiful. We'll never know who she was." 1- Who said these words?
2- Who is the beautiful woman?
3- Why will they never know who she was?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1- Mr. Sowerberry complained that Oliver was very big.

8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M)
1- Who took Oliver as an apprentice ?
2- When the policeman took Oliver, What did Charley and the Artful do?
3- Why didn't the magistrate send Oliver to prison?
4- What was the game that Fagin played with the boys ?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions "Well, I know a man who will give you work and a room for nothing." 1- Who said this? 2- To whom was it said? 3- What kind of work will Oliver do for this man?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it: 1- Bill Sikes was sent to look for Oliver and bring him back.
2- Mr. Grimwig is Mr. Brownlow's servant.
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) 1- Where is the house that Sikes and Crackit want to robe ?
2- Why do they need Oliver to help them ?3- What happened when Oliver went inside the house ?
4- Did Oliver want to help them rob the house ? Explain.
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions " He 's run away from home. I 'm taking him back to his mother and father. " 1- Who said this ? 2- To whom was it said ? 3- Where was the speaker really taking " him " to ?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it: 1- Jack Dawkins's friends call him " The Skillful Dodger ".
2- Mr. Brownlow is a rich criminal who lives in London.
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) What did Fagin and the other boys do for a living?
What plan did Mr Fagin have for Oliver?
What three places did Oliver live in before going to London?
Why did Mr Grimwig think Oliver wouldn't return?

B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"please, sir, I want some more".
1.Who said these words? To whom?
3.What was the result of this request?
·
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it: Oliver walked 7 miles to London ()
Oliver walked 7 miles to London () Nancy and Charley took Oliver back to Fagin. ()
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M)
1. What plans did Fagin have to Oliver?
2. What do Fagin and the boys do for a living?
3. How does Mr. Monks feel about Oliver being used in the robbery attempt?
does with works reel about Oliver being used in the robbery attempt:
4. Where was Oliver born?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"It wasn't that boy! It was two other boys. He was with them, but he
didn't take anything".
1. Who said that?
2. Who is "that boy" and "two boys"?
3. What happened as a result of these words?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1. Oliver was strong enough to run away. ()
2. Mr. Brownlow trusted Oliver but Mr. Girmwing thought Oliver would never run away
with the money. ()
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) 1.Why did Mr. Grimwig think that Oliver wouldn't return?
1.Why did Wir. Griffiwig think that Oliver wouldn't return :
2. Why was Mr. Sowerberry displeased with Oliver on seeing him?
3.What did Fagin take out of a wooden box ?
4 How was Oliver kidnanned back to Fagin 2
4. How was Oliver kidnapped back to Fagin ?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"But Where's the boy?"
1.Who said this ? To whom?
2. What happened to the boy?
3.Where was the boy left? Why?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1. Sikes blamed Fagin for their failure as that was not planned. ()
2.Jack Dawkins is also called "The skillful Dodger". ()

8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) 1- How did Oliver get involved in a crime he didn't commit?
2-What made Oliver disappointed when he reached London?
3- Give one example to show that Nancy was a deceitful girl.
4- What secret did Nurse Sally hide?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"This was not well planned"
1- Who was the speaker? To whom?
2- How was the speaker when he said these words?
3- What did the speaker refer to? Was it successful?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1- Mrs Bedwin treated Oliver cruelly. ()
2-Without Mrs Sowerberry's help, Rose would have suffered a lot. ()
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) 1. How did Oliver get involved in a crime he didn't commit ?
2. Why was the nurse sympathetic with the baby's mother?
3. What did the manager of the work house do to get rid of Oliver?
4. Show that Mr. Brownlow was a kind - hearted gentleman?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
" He's run away from his house "
a. Who said this quotation?
b. With Whom was the speaker?
"I heard that if she hadn't died, they would have punished her,"
1- Who said this sentence to whom? What does the pronoun "She" refer to?
2- What was the reaction of the listener towards the speaker after telling him that?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1- Mrs. Mann complained that it would cost money to feed Oliver. ()
2- The master was furious when Oliver asked for more money. () 8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M)
1-What did Oliver think about Fagin? Why?
2-Where did Oliver grow up after he was born?
3-What do you think about Mr. Brownlow? Why?

4-Nancy was a thief, but she appeared to be kind-hearted towards Oliver. Explain
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
"Why are you crying? You're very lucky to work here." 1-Who said this to whom? 2-Why was the addressed person crying? 3-Was the addressed person really lucky? Why? Why not?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it: 1-Sally, who lived with Mrs. Maylie, was a pretty girl of seventeen years old. (
2- What was a workhouse ?
3- What's the setting (time and place) of Oliver Twist ?
4- How was Oliver punished when he asked for more food ?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions
" She was ill and weak when she came ."
a) Who was the speaker? To whom? b) Who were they talking about? c) Where were they then?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1- Oliver was sad to leave Mrs Mann . () 2- Mrs Sowerberry gave Noah better lunch than Oliver. ()
8)A) Answer the following questions: (8M) 1- How did Mr. Bumble account for Oliver's violence towards Noah?
2- Give an example to show that Mrs.Sowerberry was unkind to Oliver.
3- Why did Oliver beg Fagin to take the books back to Mr. Brownlow?
4- Why did Rose think that Oliver was lucky?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the questions "Now, get some sleep. You don't mind sleeping down in the shop, do you?" a- Who said this to whom?
b- Why did the speaker treat the addressed person in this way?
c- What do you think of the speaker's character?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
1- It took Oliver ten days to reach London. ()

8 – (A)-Answer the following questions:
1 - "Who was DrLosberne?
2 - Who was Monks ? Why did he come to see Fagin ?
3 - Why wasn't the robbery successful?
4 - What did the police officer told Nancy about Oliver?
(B) Read the fottowing quotation and answer the questions:
"I will have this five pounds for our troubles" 1 - "Who said this quotation?
2 - 'Where did the speaker find this five pound note?
3 - "What was this five pound note for ?
C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it a) The gang neededOliver as they were going to change into a house. () b) Oliver's bed was comfortable and the food was never enough . () 8- A) Answer the following questions: 1. Why did Oliver start to hit Noah hard?
2. What advice did Mr. Bumble give to Mrs Sowerberry?
3. Why did Oliver think that Fagin was a miser ?
4. How did breaking into the country house end in failure ?
5. Why did Rose say that she was lucky ?
6. What did Monks blame fagin for ?
7. Why did Mr. Grimwig doubt that Oliver would come back to Mr. Brownlow?
8. Why did Mrs Sowerberry object to Oliver's being very small?
9. Why was the master furious with Oliver at the workhouse?
10. What did the magistrate decide after the testimony of the bookshop owner?
11. What did Mr. Bumble blame Mrs Sowerberry for?
12. How did Dr. Losberne explain that a young boy can be a criminal?
13-Who was Mr Bumble?
14-What did Oliver's mother want before she died? What did she do?
15-What health problem did Oliver face when he was born?

16- Whose house did Sikes and Crackit want to rob?
17- What did Charley and the Artful Dodger do when the policeman took Oliver?
18- Why did the magistrate set Oliver free?
19- Oliver agreed that the notebooks were well made. Why did Fagin and the boys find this very funny?
B) Read the following quotation, then answer the following questions :
" I 'll be a good boy , but I have no" Who said this ? To whom ?
What didn't that boy have ? Where were they going at the time of this conversation ?
" He is small, but he 'll grow "
Who said this? To whom?What was the person they were talking about going to work?
- Why did the speaker get rid of the person they were talking about ?
"I understand the problem. You have given him too much meat" - Who said these words? To whom? - Who does the pronoun "him " refer to? - What problem did the speaker mean? "It wasn't that boy. It was two other boys" - Who said this? To whom? - Who were those two boys? - How were these words very helpful to an innocent person?
" How can such a young boy be a criminal ?"
- Who said this ? To whom ? What reply did the speaker get to this question ?
- Was that boy really a criminal? State why?
"Poor woman. She was so beautiful. We'll never know who she was." 1-Who said this to whom,? 2-Which woman are they talking about? 3-What happened to this woman? C) Find the mistake in each of sentences and correct it: 1-Fagin decided to take the five pounds in Oliver's pocket.
2-Mr Sowerberry, manager of the workhouse, decided that he needed an apprentice
3-Oliver was alone in a strange, dark room, surrounded by unfinished clothes.
4-Oliver was taken inside and there he saw Fagin. Noah and the Artful Dodger.

5-All the boys ate at the workhouse was thick soup.
6-Mr Sowerberry, the shoe maker, took Oliver as an apprentice.
7-Mr. Bumble frightened Oliver when he was locked in Mr. Sowerberry cellar.
8-Mr Brownlow is a rich criminal who lives in London.
0-WII DIOWINOW IS A HOH CHIMINAL WHO IIVES III LUNUUII.

6- Translation

achieve	يحقق ينجز	natural resources	موارد طبيعية	consumption	الاستهلاك
achievement	تحقيق ـ انجاز	make best use of	يحسن استغلال	poverty	الفقر
culture	الثقافة	shortage	نقص	security	الأمن
agriculture	الزراعة	In all fields	في كل مجالات	conflict	الصراع
industry	الصناعة	hard currency	العملة الصعبة	dispute	النزاع
trade	التجارة	devote	يكرس	construction	البناء
economy	اقتصاد	efforts	جهود	housing	الإسكان
tourism	سياحة	prevent	يقي يحمي	Pros and cons	مميزات و
					عيوب
The progress	التقدم	Youth	الشباب	advantages	مزايا
invest	يستثمر	overcome	يتغلب علي	disadvantages	عيوب
investor	مستثمر	hinder	يعوق ـ عائق	conference	مؤتمر
investment	استثمار	issue	قضية	traditions	تقاليد
prosperity	الرخاء	increase	يزود زيادة	religion	دين
welfare	الرفاهية	decrease-reduce	يقلل	Morals	أخلاق
flourishing	الأذدهار	backbone	عمود فقري	nations	امم
national income	الدخل القومي	Citizens	مواطنين	outstanding	بارز
Peace	السلام	Unite	يتحد	resources	موارد
rationalize	ترشيد	terrorism	الارهاب	Traffic jam	ازدحام المرور
a source of	مصدر ل	safety	الامن	useful	مفيد
reform	إصلاح	loyalty	الولاء	efforts	جهود الدولة
improve - develop	يحسن/يطور	tolerance	التسامح	The state	الدولة
solve	يحل	rights	حقوق	contribute for	يساهم في
Suitable for	مناسب ل	society	مجتمع	means	وسائل
attract	يجذب	education	التعليم	wars	حروب
environment	البيئة	Ignorance	الجهل	self sufficiency	اكتفاء ذاتي
planet	<u> کو کب</u>	civilization	حضارة	self-reliance	الاعتماد على
An Almond Al Dag (40)					

					النفس
pollution	التلوث		خلاب ۔ جذاب	illiteracy	الأمية
birth control	تنظيم النسل	involve	یشمل ـ یتضمن	monuments	آثار
crisis	أزمة	project	مشروع	treaty	معاهدة
stimulate	تنشيط	media	وسائل الاعلام	characteristics	خصائص۔ سمات
awareness	الوعي		قناة السويس	Citizens	المواطنون
unemployment	البطاله	transfer	ينقل	President	رئيس
protected from	يحمي من	global	عالمي	Minister	وزير
seek to	يسعي الي	services	خدمات		الاحداث الجارية
vital role	دور حيوي	Set up	ينشأ ـ يعد _ يؤسس	disputes	نزاعات۔
					خلافات
over population		lifelong learning	التعلم مدي الحياة	inland	داخلي
encourage	يشجع	patience	الصبر		
co-operate	يتعاون	ł	التضامن		
co-operation	التعاون	i !	الإنتاج		
corruption	الفساد		الاستقلال		
eliminate	يقضي علي	l	العدل		
get rid of		injustice	الظلم		
stability	الاستقرار		المهارة		
Social	ا جتم اع <i>ي</i>		الخير		
share	يشارك حصة	ł	الشر		
prove	یثبت - یبرهن		ملهم ـ اوحي		
globalization	العولمة		يعشق		
manufacture	تصنيع ـ يصنع		مجاعة		
mass media	وسائل الإعلام	***************************************	يصبح ـ اصبح		
support	يساند _ بؤيد_	valuable	قيم		

كيف اترجم How to translate

كيف اترجم؟!

عليك اتباع التعليمات التالية:

- 1. الترجمة ليست مجرد نقل كلمة او لفظ بل نقل معني لذا يمكننا الاضافة او الحذف للجمل المراد ترجمتها دون الاخلال بالمعنى.
- 2. لابد ان تقرأ النص كلة لكي تفهم المعني العام و ان وجدت بعض الكلمات الصعبة فحاول تخمين معناها من السياق العام.
 - 3. لابد من عمل مسودة في ورقة الاجابة خاص بالترجمة للكتاب و التعديل.
 - 4. صياغة المعنى بلغة بسيطة وواضحة وليس ترجمة حرفية لكل كلمة على حدة
- ي عند الترجمة من اللغة العربية الي الانجليزية حاول اولاً أن تترجم من عربي الي عربي اي تفسير الكلمات بلغة بسيطة مثل كلمة (يقوم ب- ينفذ- يعمل يؤدي)كل تللك الكلمات نفس كلمة يفع او كلمة (do)
- 6 حاول تبسيط الكلمة من كلمة لا تعرف ترجمتها الي اقرب كلمة اليها مثل كلمة يسعي الي (seek to) محاننا تبسيطها الي اقرب كلمة وهي يريد (want) وهكذا مع الكثير من الكلمات
 - 7. حسن خطك قدر الإمكان لا تقم بالشطب نهائياً و راعى علامات الترقيم.
- الجملة العربية جملة فعلية اي ان عندما نترجم من اللغة الانجليزية الي العربية نبدأ بالفعل والعكس في
 اللغة الانجليزية و التى تبدأ بإسم.

و الكلمة الواحدة قد يكون لها اكثر من معني لذا يتم اختيار المعني المناسب لسياق الكلام مثل كلمة (
catch) لا يمكننا ترجمتها خارج سياق الكلام لما تحتويه من معاني مختلفة مثل (يمسك _ يقبض علي
ـ يصاب ب ـ يصطاد ـ) . - يصاب ب ـ يصطاد ـ
1. لابد من تحديد اجزاء الجملة اولأ (فاعل فعل _ مفعول) وبعد ذلك تحديد زمن الجملة ثم
تحديد ما سوف تبدأ به الترجمة .
1. الترجمة مهارة لا يمكننك اكتسابها دون كثرة التدريب لذا اكثر من الحل.
Practice Test 1
1- Ramy Ashour is a famous Egyptian squash player.
2- Neil Armstrong was the first person to step on the moon.
1- كنت ضمن المشاركين في المؤتمر الأسبوع الماضي.
Practice Test 2
Using computers in all fields enables us to cope with the advanced countries.
1- لقد لعبت نبویة موسى دورا هاما فى تعلیم البنات فى مصر _.
1-Abu Heif, Crocodile of the Nile, was one of the best Egyptian athletes.
2-Thanks to the Internet, it has become easy to communicate with our friends abroad.
ينبغي أن تغسل أسنانك بالفرشاة قبل النوم كل يوم
1- Storing past memories makes learning process possible.
2- People dream of leading a peaceful, quiet and comfortable life.
تعد القراءة طريقة جيدة لقضاء أوقات فراغنا
1- If you don't use your memory for sometimes, it'll become weak.
2- Thousand of tourists come to Egypt every year in winter.
يؤثر تلوث الهواء على صحتنا بدرجه كبيرة
تعتبر نبوية موسى أول امرأة مصرية تلتحق بالمدارس الثانوية.
لقد لعبت نبویة موسى دورا هاما فى تعلیم البنات فى مصر
1- Tourism is one of the most important bases of the Egyptian economy.
2- Working hard helps us to increase our income and enjoy a high standard of living
تنشئ الحكومة مشروعات عملاقة لتوفير فرص عمل للشباب و زيادة الدخل القوي

1- The benefits of living in a large modern city are so many : employment, a range of shops and good transport .
2- Apiece of useful advice to avoid road accidents is to wear a seat belt even if you are not going very far
1- لقد أنهيت عملى بالأمس قبل السفر إلى الخارج .
2- كيف نستطيع مساعدة السياح على الاستمتاع بزيارتهم لمصر
Do people pay to drive in London in the evenings?
2-Tourism is an important industry in many countries.
من المهم ان نعطف ع الفقراء ونقدم لهم يد العون
Every year, writers, thinkers and scientists are awarded valuable prizes in a big ceremony
يقوم رواد الفضاء بعمل تجارب علمية في الفضاء.
1-Egypt is the gift of the Nile. It is full of a lot of monuments.
2-Ahmed Zweil is an expert in the field of laser technology.
الكتاب خير صديق عندما يكون الإنسان وحيدا
1- The old man and the sea "is a story of Man's fight against nature.
2- The human brain is more complex than the most powerful computer.
رامي عاشور لاعب اسكواش مصري مشهور
Libraries play an important role in spreading awareness among citizens as they contain a lot of books in all fields and branches of knowledge
سوف تظل مصر على الدوام بلدا آمناً مهما يحدث
Schools give due care to school activities and setting up camps so that students can practise their different hobbies
إن الإقلاع عن العادات السيئة يتطلب عزيمة قوية
1-Modern countries need industry, but industry leads to pollution.
Shakespeare's family had financial problems, so he left school at the age of 14

المخ يتسلم المعلومات من الحواس ثم يحللها.
1- The Arabs must unite and forget their disputes through discussions and peaceful means
2- The international co-operation is a must to solve the problems in the Middle East region
القراءة هي مفتاح المعرفة والعمل الجاد هو الطريق الى السعادة .
1-The government must exert efforts to find work for the unemployed. The problem of unemployment is a serious one.
2-Television is a great invention. It is a good means of culture, knowledge and entertainment
لقد أفزع العمل الإجرامي الذي وقع في الإسكندرية مؤخرا جميع المصريين
1- Egypt works hard for peace in the Middle East area.
2- Thousands of tourists come to Egypt every year as Egypt is rich in tourist destinations
القاهرة أهم مدينة في العالم العربي و أكثرها سكانا
Thegovernment should do its Best to reclaim Sinai
2-Dialogue and discussion help people to reach their goals
لقد أثرت الاحداث الجارية في مصر علي السياحة تأثيرا سلبيا
1- A person's character is usually affected by his friends.
2- Abo-Heif won the best swimmer prize in the 20th century.
يمتلك الأنسان خمس حواس هي البصر والسمع واللمس والشم والتذوق
1- We boast that education is the first national project in Egypt.
2- Increasing the production has become a national duty
تنفذ الحكومة الكثير من المشروعات العظيمة التي تهدف إلى زيادة الإنتاج ورفع مستوى المعيشة
Punctuality is the root of every success.
The more we use oil .the faster it runs out.

* يعاني سكان المدن الكبرى من ارتفاع تكاليف المعيشة.
1- Humans have different remembering abilities.
2- If a child's hands are dirty, they will be covered with millions of invisible germs.
لا يُسمَح للمدخنين بالتدخين في الأماكن العامة
1 I was one of the participants in the conference last week.
2. Water is the origin of life so we mustn't pollute the Nile water.
لن تتقدم مصر الا اذا عمل شبابها بجد واخلاص
1- Conferences are held every now and then to think of ways to eliminate pollution.
2- Authorities in Egypt imposed tight security around the churches across the country, in the wake of a suicide bombing outside a church in Alexandria .
لقد هز الحادث الإرهابي في لحظة غادرة فرحة المصريين بحلول عيد رأس السنة
1- Only the individuals themselves can develop their given potentialities .
2- We can make use of distance learning in all fields.
ان النهوض بالمجتمع ليس هين
1) Man should do his best to achieve his dreams.
2) Sport teaches us co-operation and patience.
أحب استعارة كتاب مفيد لكي اقرأه وقت الفراغ
1- Street children are a timing bomb that may affect the future of our country.
2- We should respect policemen because they protect us.
لقد حققًا الكثير في بعض المجالات
1- English is the most widely spoken language all over the world.
2- People now need to know English to be able to use the internet.
عليك ان تعمل أكثر وأكثر من أجل مصر
We're proud that education is the first national project in Egypt.

إن تعلم اللغات الأجنبية يمكننا من قراءة الصحف العالمية.
Every year, a lot of tourists visit Egypt to watch its ancient monument.
لقد ساعد العلم الإنسان على أن يحيا حياة مريحة.
We boast that education is the first national project in Egypt.
creasing the production has become a national duty.
تتمتع مصر بالعديد من عناصر الجذب السياحي غير الآثار مثل الشواطئ و الطبيعة
1. Dr.Taha Hussein was a professor at Cairo University
2. Do you brush your teeth after every meal?
هل يمكنك التعامل مع التكنولوجيا االحديثة؟
Scientists help improve people's life and solve many problems all over the world.
لعبت نبوية موسى دورا هاما في مساعدة غيرها من النساء على النجاح في التعليم والعمل.
Hard work and patience lead to success
تؤثر الضوضاء تاثيرا سيئا على سمعنا
1- Many people think that Paris is the most beautiful city in the world.
2- Most doctors advise smokers to give up smoking as it is a harmful habit.
2- Most doctors advise smokers to give up smoking as it is a harmful habit. تعمل مصر من اجل السلام في الشرق الأوسط.
تعمل مصر من اجل السلام في الشرق الأوسط. 1- If any man works hard , he will increase his income and enjoy a high standard of
تعمل مصر من اجل السلام في الشرق الأوسط. 1- If any man works hard , he will increase his income and enjoy a high standard of living
تعمل مصر من اجل السلام في الشرق الأوسط. 1- If any man works hard , he will increase his income and enjoy a high standard of living 2- Air pollution is a problem that worries people everywhere .
تعمل مصر من اجل السلام في الشرق الأوسط. 1- If any man works hard , he will increase his income and enjoy a high standard of living 2- Air pollution is a problem that worries people everywhere . نصحنى الطبيب بالامتناع عن التدخين لأنه ضار بالصحة . Ramy Ashour is a famous Egyptian squash player who won an important

1-I thanked my father for the nice present he gave to me.
2-What are the countries of Africa famous for?
تكرم مصركل عام الكثىر من العلماء في شتى فروع العلم والمعرفة
Thanks to Dr. Farouk El-Baz, we were able to use the underground water in the Western Desert and Sinai to reclaim more desert areas.
2. The twentieth century was full of great achievements and dangerous disasters.
يجب ان نشجع الاطفال على القراءة والذهاب الى المكتبات أثناء أوقات فراغهم
1- Egypt works hard for peace in the Middle East area.
2- Thousands of tourists come to Egypt every year as Egypt is rich in tourist destinations.
- القاهرة أهم مدينة في العالم العربي و أكثرها سكانا.
1 Ramy Ashour is a famous Egyptian squash player.
2- Visitors from all over the world come to see buildings from the time of the ancient
Egyptians, especially the Pyramids.
Egyptians, especially the Pyramids. لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء
لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء 1- So as to avoid catching serious infectious diseases , we should all take the
لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء 1- So as to avoid catching serious infectious diseases , we should all take the necessary healthy precautions as prevention is better than cure . 2- President Mubarak gave his instructions to establish the technological university
لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء 1- So as to avoid catching serious infectious diseases , we should all take the necessary healthy precautions as prevention is better than cure . 2- President Mubarak gave his instructions to establish the technological university suggested by Professor Zewail.
لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء 1- So as to avoid catching serious infectious diseases, we should all take the necessary healthy precautions as prevention is better than cure. 2- President Mubarak gave his instructions to establish the technological university suggested by Professor Zewail.
لقد طور العلماء نوع جديد من السيارات والتي تعمل بالكهرباء 1- So as to avoid catching serious infectious diseases, we should all take the necessary healthy precautions as prevention is better than cure. 2- President Mubarak gave his instructions to establish the technological university suggested by Professor Zewail. 1- The internet is one of the most modern inventions today.

2- The development of education is the cornerstone of reform, development and construction of the Renaissance.
يأمل المصريون في انتزاع اللقب السابع في انجولا2010.
In some countries, people can't eat all the food they produce so, they export what they don't need
سوف يشتري الناس حاجياتهم باستخدام كمبيوتر المدارس
1- In one of his revolutionary speeches to the Nation, President Mubarak called for the reorganization of our country with a view to establishing a modern state based on science and faith .
2- A successful leader should be intelligent, strict, broad-minded, far-sighted and an example worthy to be followed
اتفق الخبراء والمتخصصون أن تطبيق اللامركزية في التعليم ضرورة لإنجاح الإدارة المدرسية
1)Keep your city clean and don't throw rubbish in the streets.
2)The Egyptians have made a lot of progress in a lot of fields.
يعاني العديد من الناس في المدن الكبيرة من تلوث الماء و الهواء
1- Humans have different remembering abilities.
2- If a child's hands are dirty, they will be covered with millions of invisible germs.
لا يُسمَح للمدخنين بالتدخين في الأماكن العامة.
Millions of people are suffering very badly from hunger in the poorer countries of the world. The world produces enough food to feed everyone, but it does not reach all those who need it.
تنفذ الحكومة كثيرا من المشروعات العظيمة التي تهدف الى زيادة الانتاج ورفع مستوى المعيشة
I-Ramy Ashour is a famous Egyptian squash player.
2 -The Arabs had a great civilization in the past
من المهم اكل الخضروات الطازجه
Punctuality is the root of every success in life.

يجب ان نفخر جميعا بأبطالنا الذين حققوا كثيرا من الانجازات في جميع المجالات
1-The internet is used for many different purposes.
2-Most doctors advise smokers to give up smoking as it is a harmful habit
تسمى أصغر الأجزاء في الحيوانات و النباتات بالخلايا
We should use modern technology in all fields of production.
يجب ان تقلع عن التدخين لانه عاده سيئه
الصفات الخاصة التي يجب أن يتحلى بها الانسان هي الصبر والقوة والعمل الجاد.
Invading space was a dream but later it became true. Today, satellites have been launched into space. They are of great benefits.
2- Peace is the hope of all people. We all hate war because it prevents people from enjoying their lives.
* تحاول الحكومة جاهدةً أن تجد حلاً عاجلاً وفعالاً لمشكلة ارتفاع الأسعار في مصر.
1- Armstrong was the first person to walk on the moon and collect rocks and soil.
If it weren't for hope, there would be no life
They work for an Egret Conservation Society
لقد لفظ الجندى انفاسة الاخيرة وعلى وجه ابتسامة رضا
The establishment of many libraries for children is considered an important step towards enriching the child's culture
لقد اتخذت مصر خطوات واسعة نحو تحقيق الاصلاح الاقتصادى والديمقراطي
1- Efforts are exerted to overcome the problem of illiteracy to push the wheel of development.
2- Violence is rejected in schools so that pupils can have a healthy educational climate.
لقد أصبح تطوير التعليم واحدا من أهم الأهداف التي تسعى الحكومة جاهدة لتحقيقها.
We boast that education is the first national project in Egypt.
Increasing the production has become a national duty.
تتمتع مصر بالعديد من عناصر الجذب السياحي غير الآثار مثل الشواطئ و الطبيعة.

Ibrahim thinks the human brain is incredible.
Amal couldn't travel to London because she was ill.
لقد أنهيت عملي بالأمس قبل السفر الى الخارج
1- Many people think that Paris is the most beautiful city in the world.
2- Most doctors advise smokers to give up smoking as it is a harmful habit.
True friendship doesn't know private interests.
2- A person's character is usually influenced by his friends.
لابد وان تتوافر صفات مشتركة بين الاصدقاء
يقوم رواد الفضاء بعمل تجارب علمية في الفضاء.
2- Journalists often interview people before they write their reports
The twentieth century was full of great achievements and dangerous disasters.
يجب ان نشجع الاطفال على القراءة والذهاب الى المكتبات أثناء أوقات فراغهم
Patience, stamina and strong will are virtues parents should bring their children upon. Unemployment phenomenon threatens social stability in the Arab countries.
How to write paragraph, e-mail and letter
كيف تكتب paragraph باللغة الإنجليزية؟! عليك اتباع التعليمات التالية:

يخصص نصف ساعة لـ paragraph ولتكن بعد الانتهاء من حل جميع الاسئلة .

- البد من عمل مسودة في اخر صفحة من ورقة الاجابة وبدء كتابة كل الجمل التي تسطيع كتابة دون ترتيب او تنسيق مع العلم اننا يمكننا الاستفادة من القطع او الترجمة او باقي الاسئلة في الامتحان في كتابة الموضوع.
 - 3 قم بتسطير الورقة من الأربعة جوانب بالقلم الرصاص.
 - م اكتب عنوان الموضوع في منتصف السطر وضع خطأً بالقلم الرصاص تحته.
 - 5. اترك مسافة بادئة indentation في أول سطر من موضوعك ما يعادل خمسة احرف.
- 6. ابدأ جملتك دائماً قلم بالمائل و وقم بإنهاء الجملة بـfull stop. والافضل استحدام الروابط بين الجمل
 - ر اترك مسافة واضحة بين الكلمة والأخرى و يفضل ترك سطر في الكتابة
 - حسن خطك قدر الإمكان ولابد أن تكتب ما لا يقل عن 100 كلمة.

- و. عندما تنتهي من جملة لا تكتب الجملة التالية في سطر جديد منفصل بل قم بوضع full stop وابدأ جملتك الجديدة في نفس السطر.
 - 10. لا تقم بالشطب نهائياً في موضوعك.
 - 1. حاول الابتعاد قدر الإمكان عن أي تعبيرات أو كلمات صعبة حتى لا تقع في الخطأ. يمكنك كتابة موضوع أنيق بكلمات بسيطة حفظتها أنت جيداً.

يمكنك استخدام هذة الروابط للربط بين الجمل

On one hand	من ناحية	One the other hand	من ناحية أخري
In addition to that	بالاضافة إلي ذلك	Over and above	مضافا إلي ذلك
And as a result of this,	ونتيجة لذلك	At the same time	في نفس الوقت
There is no doubt that	مما لا شك فية	Last but not least	وأخيرا وليس أخرا

With the help ofwe can realize progress and development and as a result of this, The government must exploit all our natural resources and does its best to encourage....... to raise the standard living of citizens and an important step to improve and develop the society.

3- الخاتمة The end الخاتمة الجابي

From what we have mentioned above we can say that due attention must be paid to this matter and never be neglected as it is very **important**.

مما ذاكرنه اعلي يمكننا القول ان يجب ان نولي اهتمامنا و نوجهه نحو هذا الموضوع و لا نتجاهلة لما له من اهمية كبير Finally, we can say that, it is quite clear that this topic is really important nowadays. -اخيراً يمكننا القول ان اصبح من الواضح ان هذة الموضوع هام هذة الايام.

From what we have mentioned above we can say that due attention must be paid to this matter and never be neglected as it is very **serious**.

7- The writing (the paragraph, the letter and the e- mail

B) The letter By SM: Nassif

رقم المنزل واسم الشارع, أسم الحى (إذا وجد) اسم المدينة Egypt. (للخارج فقط) ألم Jan, 2013.

, اسم المرسل إليه Dear

- It gives me a great pleasure to
 write this letter to you. (مقدمه العادى)
- You can't imagine my happiness (sorrow) when I got your letter (ألرك
- I send this letter to + المصدر الفرض ونكتب الجمله مع تحويل الضمائر)
 ing الفرض ونكتب الجمله مع تحويل الضمائر ونخذف الـ he-she him-her-them.....you)(You
 الفرض (yourmy) (yourmy)
 الفاعل آفاعل آف

Yours.

اسم الراسل

A) The paragraphs

It is known that العنوان is (are) considered a topic of great importance, that's why we should give attention to it. First of all, we can say that ... العنوان plays (play) a lively role in our life because العنوان... As a result of this, we can say that we should do our best to benefit from it by all possible means and this can be done by several ways .For example we can طريقه Briefly if we follow these steps, we can achieve our goals and enjoy our life. At last not at least, we can say that عنوان needs a great interest from us.

الموضوع السلبي

It is a given fact that العنوان is (are) considered a topic of great importance, that's why we should give attention to it. First of all, we can say that العنوان has a serious effect on us because مبي المشكلة As a result of this, we can say that we should do our best to avoid this problem by all possible means and this can be done by several ways. For example, we must cooperate together and work hard to overcome this serious problem and مطريقة أخرى لحل المشكلة Briefly, if we follow these steps, we can solve this problem sooner or later. We will also lead a happy life free from problems. At last not at least, we can say that عنوان needs a great interest from us.

It gives me a great pleasure to write

this e - mail to you . I send this e-mail

to موضوع الرسالة)

I am looking forward to hearing good

news. With my best wishes . Yours,

موضوع المزايا والعيوب

It is known that _____ is a mixed blessing because It has some advantages and some disadvantages. One of its advantages is that it is very useful when we use it in a good way for example.....

On the other hand, it will have some disadvantages if it is used in a wrong way for example, some people use it in a wrong way. Finally, It is advisable to do our best to avoid its disadvantages and we should benefit from its advantages to lead a happy life free from problems

8- Some important paragraphs

1-" The person I admire most " " A man you respect "

In fact, I think Dr Ahmed Zewail is the person I admire (respect) most because he gives back to Egypt much in his field as a great scientist. He was born in 1946. He finished his studies at Alexandria university in 1976. He worked at the California University. He was one of Noble laureate. He got the Noble prize for chemistry in 1999 because he discovered the Femtosecond. Now, he helps scientists to make new medicines. For the previous reasons I admire Dr Zewail most.

2-" The importnce of the Computer "

The computer is one of the greatest inventions in our modern life. Computers are widely used in all fields of life. They are capable of doing extremely complicated work in all branches of learning. They can solve the most complex mathematical problems. They can be put to varied uses. They can provide us with information in schools, hospitals ,banks ,airports .etc. Really, we can't do without it.

3-" The importance of sports and games for us "

No one can ignore that games and sports are very important in our life. Everyone must practise sports because they are useful to us for example, they can make our bodies strong, prevent us from getting too fat and keep us healthy. Games and sports also make people lead a healthy and active life because it is said that a sounded mind is in a sounded body. In addition, Sports and games teach our youth discipline, co-operation, the sense of belonging and protect them from deviation and taking drugs. Finally, they can help people enjoy their time and feel happiness.

4-" A day you will never forget "

One day ,I and my friend decided to go fishing in the sea. We hired a fishing boat and some fish equipment. We sailed into the sea but the sea was rough and the waves were high. We couldn't control the boat because the engine of the boat stopped. We had to use the rows. We couldn't return back to the land. Luckily, we saw a big ship passing near us. We waved to its crew who turned to us and threw us a rescue boat. Finally we were saved. I don't forget that day.

5-" The problem of Pollution "" How to keep our environment"

Pollution is one of the greatest dangers of our modern technology. It is caused by the smoke of factories and car fumes. Exhaust gases are very harmful, especially from badly maintained cars. Factories throw their waste products into rivers and we drink this poisons water. This water is very dangerous to us. Overpopulated areas suffer greatly from pollution which has a terrible effect on the people. It causes many dangerous diseases such as cancer, lung diseases and heart diseases. To solve this problem, factories should be built outside cities and cars should be checked regularly. We have to keep our environment clean to live happily.

6-" Life in the future"

I think that life in the future will be different from life nowadays. Every thing will be easier and more comfortable. Computer will be used everywhere. It will be used in houses, shops, offices, banksetc. The information will be easy to get. By using the computer, we can do without libraries. There will be medical progress ,so many organs will be replaced. There will be no money but cards .Many people will live on the moon or Mars. The deserts will be changed into green lands. Means of transport will be developed and planes will be used even in short distances.

7-"How to avoid illness \ How to keep health"

Cleanliness is very important in the prevention of many diseases . If we eat with dirty hands , they will be covered with many germs . Of course ,this will cause many diseases so we should wash our hands before a meal. We should not let flies or insects crawl on our food as they will pass their germs to us We should not eat food that smells bad . In hot weather , we should take a bath at least once a day . To sum up . If we follow these instructions التعليمات, we will keep our health and avoid illness .

8-" Advantages and disadvantages of living in big cities"

Some people think that life in a big city like Cairo or London has many advantages. They think that it is enjoyable because it has many historic buildings and many wonderful places to visit like museums, theatres, beautiful shops and big parks .On the other hand other people think that life in a big city has some disadvantages .They say that it is very boring and expensive . Everything costs much .Means of transport are very slow, crowded and dirty.

9-" What are the good and bad points about traveling by public transport?"

Many people are for public transport for many reasons. They think that they are cheap and available because you can travel to any part of the country at any time with little cost. Other people are against public transport because they think they are uncomfortable and they are often overcrowded.

10-" An old man or an old woman you respect"

In fact, I think my grandfather is the person I respect most. He is a great man. He was born in 1940. He worked hard to bring up his children well. He taught all his sons to become good citizens. For the previous reasons I admire him most.

11- "A book I have read recently "

Reading is the only source of knowledge and I want to say that a man without reading is like a river without water .Last week I read Oliver Twist which is the first novel in the English language to centre throughout on a child hero .It is an early example of the <u>social novel</u>. The moral of Oliver Twist is that bad people must be punished and good people live happily.Mr Brownlow, Rose and Oliver symbolize right whereas the gang symbolizes evil. Really, it is a very interesting novel.

12-" A city you visited and admired it"

I've been to London in 2007 and I really enjoyed this visit too much. London is the capital and largest area of both England and the United Kingdom. London's history goes back to its founding by the Romans. London is one of wonderful I liked it so much. The traffic is not as bad as it was before. You had to pay to drive through the middle of London!. I agree that buses in London can be slow, but the underground is quite fast. I like living in London. It's a really safe city. You can express your opinions freely as long as you are in London.

13-"A job I would like"

There is no doubt that choosing the suitable job is very important for man's happiness. One should know his abilities and should love the job, which he may choose. Speaking above myself, I would like to work as a doctor. Although it is a hard job, but I am interested in it as I like to help poor patients. Doctors, should work day and night to help patients. Great efforts are exerted to help doctors to perform their duties for the sake of humanity. From the previous lines, we can see the importance of choosing a suitable job for the man's happiness and welfare.

14-"Man's fight against nature"

We are continuously fighting with the nature and the result is in front of us. Global warming, pollution, many harmful diseases, drought, and floods are all the results of fighting with nature. It is sorrow that we do not understand that this fight will only harm us. Nature has given us many things but what we return to it. It is our duty to save nature not for itself but for ourselves and for our future generation. We have been fighting with nature for many years but I am sure that we can not defeat the nature. Finally, I can say that if we don't keep our nature, this world may be destroyed.

Vrite a pa	ragraph	of about	Seven(7						
Vhat you	should d	o to help	improv	e your c	country.				_
									_
rite a par	ragraph c	of seven s	sentence	es about	t : " Air p	ollution "	•		_
'Places of	interest	a tourist	can visi	it in Asw	van"				
'Places of						s you enjo	yed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	yed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	yed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	yed mos	st."	
Places of						s you enjo	yed mos	st."	<u> </u>
'Places of						s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
'Places of						s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	byed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	byed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	byed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	oyed mos	st."	
	" A day y					s you enjo	byed mos	st."	
Places of	" A day y					s you enjo	byed mos	st."	

5-"The impo	rtance of remote sensing"
5" Preventio	n is better than cure."
- The job you	u would like to do in the future.
8-What we s	should do to keep our environment clean.
	······································

الدراسي الأول للصف الأول الثانوي للعام 2014 / 2015 م: الإجابات المتكررة عن أسئلة الاختيار من متعدد لن تقدر ويتم تقدير الإجابة الأولى فقط 1-Finish the following dialogue: { 4 marks } Emad is at the train station to book a ticket to Cairo. Booking clerk: Can I help you, sir? **Emad :**(1)..... **Booking clerk:** Single or return ticket? **:**(2).... **Emad** Booking clerk:(3)......? : Next Monday. **Emad** : First class, please. By the way, how much is it? **Emad** Booking clerk: It's 75 pounds. : Well, here you are. **Emad** 2-Write what you would say in each of the following situations: (4 Ms) 1-You want to know your friend's opinion of "Oliver Twist". 2-Your teacher asks you to tell him some information about Dr.Zewail. 3-You can't hear what your teacher is saying. 4-Your friend invites you to have dinner with him, but you refuse politely. 3-Choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d: (5 marks) 1-If metals are heated, they..... b)would expand c)will expand a)would have expanded d)expand 2-....are the smallest parts of animals and plants. b)Brains d)Senses a)Hearts 3-Mustafa looks tired because he.....all day. c)has been working a)had worked b)worked 4-My sister..... an infection while she was on holiday. a)caught b)did c)found d)picked 5-My father works for an oil company and......3000£ a month. a)earns b)gains c)wins 6-An important rule of personal.....is to wash your hands before eating. a)sanitation b)cleanliness c)infection d)germs 7-My grandmother is so ill. I think she..... b)is going to die c)is dying a)will die 8-It's normal for most students to feel worried......their exam results. b)of c)for d)about a)on 9-A / An.... is someone who studies the history of rocks. a)biologist b)novelist c)qeologist d)archaeologist 10-You.....to smoke here. You're in a hospital. a)mustn't b)shouldn't c)can't d)aren't allowed 4-Rewrite the following sentences using (word)s in brackets to give the same meaning: Answer Only Four (4) 1-During the match, the light went out. {While I....} 2-Kareem had a shower after he had played a football match. {until} 3-We last met Mr. Yousry when we were in Assiut. {since} 4-Oliver Twist is the most interesting story I've ever read. {as......as} 5-He is used to coming to school late. {always} 5-Read the text below, then write the word which best fits each space: (3 Ms) William Shakespeare was born...(1)...23rd April, 1564. He went to school when he was 7, but he had to leave at the age of 14 because his family had...(2)...problems. When he was 18, Shakespeare....(3)...Anne Heathway. In 1592, he left his family and went to London to become....(4)...actor. If he hadn't found

group called The King's Men.

a...(5)...at this time, he wouldn't have become a famous writer. He wrote and performed....(6)...a theatre

6-Read the following passage, then answer the questions: (6 marks)

Many people look forward to ways to lose weight. But natural weight loss is something that experts recommend everywhere! A healthy diet and regular exercise are just the most important ways to control weight. There are many other ideas that can help you to lose weight fast. Healthy habits will surely put you on the right path.

You need to ask your doctor's advice before you start weight loss programs. We all love celebrating birthdays and occasions with lots of desserts. In that case, don't eat too many of them. A healthy diet will help you to control your weight. Begin with a soup or salad as a starter. Soup and salad can help you to keep your stomach full. Have small meals around 4-5 times in a day.

You put on more calories by having meals at restaurants. There, you choose food rich in calories and eat larger portions. Eat homemade food instead. Fresh fruits and vegetables have fewer calories that make you lose weight faster. Exercise is the obvious solution for all weight problems. A home exercise routine will help you to lose weight quickly.

A) Answer the following questions:

- 1-What are the most important ways to control weight?
- 2-Whose advice do you have to ask before starting a weight loss program?
- 3-Do you think having meals in restaurants is good or bad? Why?
- 4-What do experts recommend everywhere?

B) Choose the correct answers:

- 5- The writer prefers.....meals.
- a- heavy b- big c- large d- small
- 6- The underlined word "them" refers to.....
- a- birthdays b- occasions c- desserts d- a healthy diet

7-Answer Only Four (4) of the following questions:

(4 marks)

- 1-What is the photographic memory?
- 2-What is the capital of Japan?
- 3-Do you think Santiago was foolish to go to sea alone? Give a reason.
- 4-Why do you think we should be grateful to our scientists?
- 5-In your opinion, how will farmers be able to grow fuel in their fields?
- 6-What does the human brain control?

D)The Novel "Oliver Twist" { 8 marks }

8-A) Answer the following questions:

(4 marks)

- 1-What did Oliver think about Fagin? Why?
- 2-Where did Oliver grow up after he was born?
- 3-What do you think about Mr. Brownlow? Why?
- 4-Nancy was a thief, but she appeared to be kind-hearted towards Oliver. Explain

الصفحة الثالثة

B)Read the following quotation, then answer the questions below: (3 marks)

"Why are you crying? You're very lucky to work here."

- 1-Who said this to whom?
- 2-Why was the addressed person crying?
- 3-Was the addressed person really lucky? Why? Why not?

C)Find the mistake in each sentence, and correct it: (1 mark)

- 1-Sally, who lived with Mrs. Maylie, was a pretty girl of seventeen years old.
- 2-Monks, Oliver's cousin, blamed Fagin for not keeping Oliver with the gang.

9-Write a paragraph of about Seven sentences about Only One (1) of the following:

- 1-The job you would like to do in the future.
- 2-What we should do to keep our environment clean.

10-A) Translate into Arabic:

(2 marks)

- 1-Abu Heif, Crocodile of the Nile, was one of the best Egyptian athletes.
- 2-Thanks to the Internet, it has become easy to communicate with our friends abroad.

B)Translate into English:

(2 marks)

امتحان الصف الاول الثانوي2014 ترم اول الصالحية الجديدة
First Year Secondary Time: 3 hours
1) Finish the following dialogue:
Mr. Jack is booking a flight to Sharm El-Sheikh
<u>Clerk</u> : Good Morning, Sir Can I help you? MrJack:
<u>Clerk:</u> When do you like to travel? MrJack:(2)
<u>Clerk</u> : How many tickets do you want?
<u>Mr. Jack:</u> (3)
<u>Clerk</u> : There is an Egypt Air flight which leaves at 8 a.m.
?
MrJack: "By credit card, please.
2/ What would you say in each of the following situations:
1- You are advised to drive back because the road is bumpy.
2- A waiter prepared your table, but there were no forks.
3- A friend stayed up late. He told you that he couldn't stay any more.
4- You want to book a room in a hotel. You phoned the receptionist.
3) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c/or d:
1- People like those who do Things.
a) hero b) heroic c) heroine d) heron
2- The fish smelt
a) nicely b) well c) bad d) badly
3- Where since the bell rang?
a) have you been b) were you c) had you been d) will you be
4- Don't worry. I will just around the shops for half an hour.
a) wonder b)want c) wander d) fight
5-Parents should set a good for their children to follow.
a) sample b) simple c) example d) symbol
6- You smoke at school.
a) shouldn't b) should c) must d) mustn't
7-1 school until I had written the lessons.
a) won't leave b) am not leaving c) left d) didn't leave
8- Mr.Ali is
a) careless b) modest c) lazy d) hard
9-1 don" like the of this food.
a) look b) sound c) taste d) touch
10- You should be of your bad behavior,
a) excited b) pleased c) shy d) ashamed
4) Re write the following sentences using the words in brackets to give the same meaning:
1- I've just finished my work (ago)
2- I've never read such an interesting story. (the most)
3- Without concentration, you wouldn't have understood the lesson. (If)
4- When did your father buy his new car? (How long)
5) Read the text below then write the word which best fits each space:
Getting a good job is not easy nowadays. Mona, one of my friends applied(!) a job
with a small business company. She was {2} by one of the directors. She read the
(3) In one of the daily newspapers. My friend was soclever that the interviewer was
(4), by her fine answers. Mona was happywhere she knew that she got the(5)
She said, She was ready to work both Egypt and(6)

6) Read the following passage then answer the questions:

Once, I invited some of my friends to have a light meal and some drinks. Theyagreed to my idea as all of us were hungry. We went into the first cafeteria on the way. Each of us had some sandwiches and a cool drink. Then came the time of payment. To my astonishment, I found no money in my pockets, I had changed my trousers and forgot to take the money,. My face turned red ,1 didn't know what to.! asked my friends if they have money, but the money they had wasn't enough to pay the bill. The waiter became angry and wanted to take us to the police. To our good luck, my cousin came in to have coffee. I told him about our bad situation. He smiled and paid the waiter who thought that we were thieves.

A) Answer the following situation:

- 1- Why did the writer and his friends get into the cafeteria?
- 2- How did the writer find himself without money?
- 3- How did the cousin help them?
- 4- What does the underlined word "They11 refer to?

B) Choose the correct answer:

- 5- The waiter wanted to take them to the police because they
- a) ate sandwiches
- b) were thieves
- c) had a cool drink
- ^f didn't pay for the sandwiches and the .

-6- The writer cousin came into the cafeteria to

- a) help his cousin
- b)catch the thieves c) have coffee
- d) meet his cousin

7) Answer ONLY four (4) of the following questions:

- 1- How can scientists influence their society?
- 2- How does the brain control senses?
- 3- Why is it so important for us to find a replacement for petrol soon?
- 4-What is remote sensing?
- 5-How did Egypt show its pride in Abu Heif?
- 6- Why is cleanliness important?

D) The Novel

8) A) Answer the following questions:

- 1- How did Mr. Bumble account for Oliver's violence towards Noah?
- 2- Give an example to show that Mrs. Sowerberry was unkind to Oliver.
- 3- Why did Oliver beg Fagin to take the books back to Mr. Brownlow?
- 4- Why did Rose think that Oliver was lucky?
- B) Read the following quotation then answer the questions:

" Now, Get some sleep. You don't mind sleeping down in the shop, do you? " a- Who said this to whom?

- b- Why did the speaker treat the addressed person in this way?
- c- What do you think of the speaker's character?
- C) Find the mistake in each of the following sentences and correct it:
- 1- It took Oliver ten days to reach London.
- 2- Mr. Grimwig was Oliver's friend..

9) Write a paragraph of seven (7) sentences about:

" The role of science In improving our lives"

10) A) Translate into Arabic:

- 1- Tourism is one of the most important bases of the Egyptian economy.
- 2- Working hard helps us to increase our income and enjoy a high standard of living.

نشئ الحكومة مشروعات عملاقة لتوفير فرص عمل للشباب و زيادة الدخل القوي.

الزمن:ثلاث ساعات (أسئلة الاختياري يجب الا تجاب الا مرة واحدة مع مراعاة كتابة رأس السؤال في كل الاسئلة و الاجابة فقط و تنظيم ورقة الاجابة)
1- Supply the missing parts in the following dialogue(4 marks).
Finish the following dialogue: between Rody and Hagar
Rody: You are wearing a nice dress, Hager(1)?
Hagar: I bought it last Friday.
Rody:?
Hagar: From Mustafa Mall in Assuit.
Rody:?
Hagar: It cost me about 200 pounds.
Rody: Would you like to come with me to buy one?
Hagar:(4)
2. Write what you would say in each of the following situations (4 marks):
1- Someone asks your opinion about a film you have watched. What do you say?
2- Someone asks you what famous Egyptian you admire. What do you say?
3- Your friend asks for some advice on how to study.
4- Your friend is ill and needs to see a doctor.
3-Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d (5 marks)
1-The Statue of Liberty in New York is a of freedom.
a- sign b- sample c- symbol d- signal
2-There's a new of bird flu in Egypt. a- breakout b- infection c- outbreak d- disease
2. This is an easy event. The answer is
3- This is an easy exam! The answer is
-Big cities are often crowded and have air4
a- environment b- condensation c- traffic d- pollution
5- Hazam enjoys cartoon on TV.
a- watching b- to watch c- watches d- watch
6- I forgot to do homework so my teacher was
a- terrifying b- furious c- relaxed d- incredible
7-While Sarah was sleeping, her mother wasup.
a- washing b-washed c- was washing d- is washing
8- If I enough money, I would buy new car.
a-have b- will have c- would have d- had
9-Reham has lived in Assuit 2004.
a-since b-in c-for d-ago
10-Mr Ahmed putweight because he eats much fats.
a. in b-off c-out d-on
4-Rewrite the following sentences using the words in brackets (4 marks):
1-It is necessary for students to revise the answers well. (must)
2- After Mrs. Heba had checked prices, she bought the dress. (until)
3-Mr Mustafa teaches well. (good)
4 No one in the family is taller than Soha. (tallst)
5 Read the text below, then write the word which best fits each space (3 marks) Dr Farouk El Paz is a famous scientist. He was 1 in Zagazia. He is a goologist and
Dr Farouk El Baz is a famous scientist. He was1in Zagazig. He is a geologist and2scientist. He is the greatest3in remote4
He5in Apollo Project from 1967 to 1973.He taught6how to collect soil and rocks from the
moon
moon ———————————————————————————————————
6- Read the following passage and then answer the questions (6 marks):
Mexico City is one of the most polluted cities in the world. There are mountains all round the city and there isn't much
wind, so the pollution is not blown away. The people of Mexico City have tried many things to cut the pollution, but
nothing has made a difference. They have moved factories from the centre of the city to land outside. They have planted
trees along the roads, because trees produce oxygen and help to keep the air clean. There are new traffic rules so that
there are fewer cars on the city's roads. The government put signs of seven different colours on all Mexican cars. So

people with green signs could not drive their cars in the city on Mondays. People with blue signs could not drive them on Tuesdays, etc. There was a different colour for every day. Unfortunately this system was not successful. Poor people did not go to work on days when they could not drive their cars, and rich people bought another car with a different coloured sign! This increased the traffic and made the problem worse. London used to have a problem like Mexico City. Now, drivers have to pay to drive into the centre of London during working hours on weekdays. This has succeeded in cutting the number of drivers who come into London every day. Many people now use buses and trains. People who live in the centre do not have to pay and nobody has to pay in the evenings or at weekends.

Answer these questions

- 1-Why did people in Mexico City plant trees?
- 2-Why is Mexico City the most polluted city in the world?
- 3-When can people with green colours drive their cars in Mexico City?
- 4-Was the system successful? Why /why not?

Choose the correct answer

- 5-Mexcian government put signs of......colours on cars.
- a-seven b-three c-five d-nine
- 6-Mountains in Mexico City made the pollution problem.....
- a-better b-worse c-useful d-easy
- 7- Answer only four of the following questions (34 marks)
- 1-Who is Dr Zahi Hawas?
- 2-Why was Oliver grown up in a workhouse?
- 3-What is a photographic memory?
- 4-How will farmers be able to "grow fuel" in their fields?
- 5-What can you do in your life now to conserve energy?
- 6- Why was King Lear angry with his daughter Cordelia?

8-Novel

A- Answer the following questions(8 marks)

- 1- Whose house did Sikes and Crackit want to rob?
- 2- What did Charley and the Artful Dodger do when the policeman took Oliver?
- 3- Why did the magistrate set Oliver free?
- 4- Oliver agreed that the notebooks were well made. Why did Fagin and the boys find this very funny?
- B. Read the following quotation, then answer the questions:
- "Poor woman. She was so beautiful. We'll never know who she was."
- 5-Who said this to whom,?
- 6-Which woman are they talking about?
- 7-What happened to this woman?
- C-Fond the mistake and correct it
- 8- Mr. Bumble frightened Oliver when he was locked in Mr. Sowerberry cellar.
- 9-Mr Brownlow is a rich criminal who lives in London.

9-Write a paragraph of ninety (90) words about.......... (8 marks)

(The importance of reading)

10- Translate into Arabic (2 marks

1-Modern countries need industry, but industry leads to pollution.

2- Shakespeare's family had financial problems, so he left school at the age of 14.

B-Translate into English (2 marks)

1-المخ يتسلم المعلومات من الحواس ثم يحللها.

موقع ملزمتي التعليمي يتمنى لكم التفوق والحصول على أعلى الدرجات